



DrmM®

Omñhv×viv AÜKvi †KvY †Qto
 we×Ki we×Ki H KPµx AvKvk |
 tn GKZv †Zigvi ekØ
 † Lte mvi †gq Avi wkK
 †j R µU†iv GK cv†Ā | 0

-knx` ep×Rrex tmij bv cvi fix

mvntZ`i cÜZ AKwġg tçyB hvi gZii KviY
 tmB cÜZev` x gµ Avi Zvi ĩ†cæ wkj wj uc†K

m=úv`Kiq

eZ@vb mgtq AþK tQvU KvMRB cKvkZ nþ"Q, Zte Zv ht_ó bq| wtkl Kti tQvU Mþi i KvMR nvtZ tMbv`@Pvi Uvi tewk cKvkZ nqub Ges tm_tjv AubqgZ cKvkZ ntq _vþK| tKvb tKvb tQvU KvMR Mí msLív bvtg msLív cKvk Kti etU| Gme wKOi cil GKþki eB tgjv 2008 G cKvk nþZ hvþ"Q mgmvguqK Mí wclqK tQvU KvMR ðkb`civY| wKí avivi tçYvq ðkb`civY0 gjZ GKwstþki tQvU Mþi i avivþK cWþKi mvgtb Dcw`Z Kivq `vqex| ðkb`civY0 wbcqgZ eQþi GKwL msLív cKvkþki wmvš-wbtqtQ| wbu`@`kþki wfwÉþZ Mí cKvkþk wklmx bq kb`civY| ZvB tj LK th`kþki tnvK bv tKb, Zvi eZ@vþbi tj LwU cKvkþk Dþ`wM wbtqtQ ðkb`civY0| m=úv`KiqþZ ðkb`civY0 m=úv`bvi AwfÁZv cþþ½ th K_v ejv Ri`wi gþb KiwQ Zv ntjv Avgvþ`i gbbkxj Zv tKvb tRÜvi wfwÉK`þþZvq Avµvš-bq| th KviþY G cþþ½ Gtjv Zv ntjv hvþ`i KvþQ tj Lv Pvl qv ntqQj Zvþ`i AþþKB gþb KþiwQþj b, Awg Kvþiv c¶| tþK nqþZv Avcbvi tj Lv tþq cwwþqQ, th KviþY Avcul ev Avcbviv Avgvi tKvb mZxt_þ mvt_ thwþþwM KþiþQb| wKš`ðkb`civY0 tKvb tMwö ev`jxq Dþ`wM bv, Mí tj LK wnmvte Avgvi e`w³MZ Dþ`wM| hviv tj Lv cwwþq mþþwMZv KþiþQb Zvþ`i þK AmsL`ab`ev`|

mPcĬ

Aw`wZ dvêþx/iþZkþ Kweqvtj i tgsqwi K_b (dj wgdmmK`vj)
Abš-gvndR/i vRKg®
Abš-mRb/gþbv%Kj`
AfxK tmvenb/Kuj Drme nte
AveyZvtni mi divR/bxj iwĬ
Avqkv Sb¶GKZvþi i U¼i
Avntg` wctivR/ifc
Gg. Avmj vg wj Ub/nvBl tq wFj vq wDg`vb evM¶
Ggivb Kwei/wPZvevNbx
P>`b tPšajx/GKwL I wZbw e¶|
Rvnbviv bþx/tevtav`q
Sb¶ingvb/ebdj evZvm b`x I wSbþKi Mí
tZšw` Gbvq/kb`civY
clwi`þ4vqvb/AwFevmb
e`i`b bvnvi/Awivi BDbyñ
gv`j nvmvb/AvqAk!
kvnbvR gþw`e`i tþq we`mZ`-1
gubi`¾4vqvb gÉj`/`wNcvtoi Rj Que
gwnDÍxb Avntg`/estþki ewwZ
gvi`d ivqvb/cj cþgtZi Mí Mš`úfMagMzvq0: Mí -fMæL gMæcv
gvneþ tgvþk®/AvR ivtZ tKv_vq Ngvþev
i`evBqvr Avntg`/¶YRbþ Avtjv wPi šb AÜKvi
wj UzmvLvl qvZ/mv`v wkgj
mÁxe cþi wnz/ewó ewó kv`v KwgRþK UþYcvþiþU Kþi
mvC` evnv`j/-čwþbi`čw

Av`wZ dv`epx

i`Zk`i Kweqv`j i tg`sqwi K_b (dj wgdwmK`v`j)

K. Av`jvgwZ-tc`yKgv`i ce`®

tmevi gvNgv`mi tk`l GK gym a`ti cvj vMvb n`tqmQj | tPqvi g`vb B`^`a nvj `vti i emvi
mvg`tb wekvj mwgqvbv tdtj Av`jvgwZ-tc`yKgv`i Mv`tbi cvj vB tZv Pj`j v w`ek w`b |
Av`jvgwZi Mj v w`tqtQ th tqtQv, Zvi Mj v ggZv`Ri Mj vi tP`tq Kg bv! g`mj gvtbi tqtq |
w`KŠ; Zvi Mv`tbi Mj v, Zvj Nj q-ter`tj i avP w`n`y N`ti i MmqKv`i i j`3/4 v t`te | mlLbvi
tKvb tLvR-jvcv`Ev GLb Zj`y G`Kv`ti B bvb | Avn` tPvL e`Rtj GL`tbv Kv`Y mij G`tm
j v`M | nvtg`bqvg k³ K`ti tP`tc a`ti tQ m`ej, Zejvq hZxb Avi emk`z kucDj v`
i`Zk`i i g`L we`y we`y Nvg | gvB`i v`f`dv`bi mvg`tb GKUv X`v`zv mj Zivv G`tm Mvb a`ti |
Av`jvgwZi fvgKvq | Avi, i`Zk`i i fvgKv w`Qj ...n`iv, tLv` tc`yKgv`i i cvU`Mj vq tZj v th
tm K_v bv!

Av`jvgwZ :

i vRvi dj evMv`tb hvB- GKUv N`ji qv teovB!

ZvB g`tb KZ kws`-cvB!

w`K i vRvi dj evMv`tb, Mm ebgvj v!

H Avw Mm`qv dtj wi g`j v, ci vBe Kvi Mj?

f`vj emv f`j i bv tgv`i!

mvi w`b f`b`tq tRvb (Rb) LvUv tk`l mU`v w`dti`Z emo w`dti i`Zk`i `vtL te`w` ZL`tbv fivZ
DViq w`b | Rxe`tbl Avi bvi x`i g`Zv eK DVtj v`v etj tQvU tevB Mj`vgwZi w`etq n`tj v bv-
Mj`vgwZ ZvB etj w`nRov bq tKv— Zvi thwB AvtQ Avi Avi bvi x`i g`ZvB— w`KŠ` H th
eK l`tv bvb- Zv0 tmB Aw`eqv`Zv tevB, Gj w`Rw`i (Gj, w`R, B, w`v,)-i i v`v evb`v`bvi Kv`R
tRvb LvU`U Avi te`w` Zvi nvZ t`tk gym tk`l me UvKv w`b`q t`bq- tmB Aw`eqv`Zv tevB UvB
K`tqKuv w`g`w Avj y`tcrov ti`l tMj mvg`tb, 0l `v! LvBqv b`v! - cvj v AvtQ bv?0

Mj v w`K Zj`z cv`te i`Zk`i? w`L`vq Mj vUv thb GKUv i`Kbv i`Kbv j w`M`tQ! „i`i K_v g`tb
cotj v Zvi | cvj v Mvb hLb Mv`B`z hvte, g`tb Ki`te tmB bvt`Ki tc`y thb tZv`gi B tc`y |
bvq`Ki m`L-`t`L, wein-w`j b tZv`gi B m`L-`t`L, tZv`gi B wein-w`j b! K`i bv K`tiv Z`w`B
thb tm! Kv`RB, i`Zk`i B i vRvi tQ`j tc`yKgv`i ev tc`yKgv`i i`Zk`i! tm i`Zk`i hZB
cti i f`b`tq w`b fi eM`Kv`g`j vi Kv`R Ki`K w`K Admj v Kv`j f`vb Pj`v`K K`gewo t`tk
tU`Ki n`tUi mi Kvix eo i v`vq!

tc`yKgv`i :

I ti Avw Av`j v, ewm f`v`j v...

nB`ter t`kvŠ`x ti— f`vj emv f`j e K`v`g`tb?

f`vj emv me`b`v`k! tK Aw`btj v t`tk?...`

Aw`wtq`Y ZLb m`ti i DZ`tiv D`v`tQ! tQ`j -tq`tqv mj Z`j`tQ, tK- Av-wb-tj v- t`-tk-?
thb av`tbi t`q`z evZ`v`mi tX`D D`v`tQ!

Avw g`v`Zv Qv`oe w`c`Zv Qv`oe,

Qv`oe i vRvi emo ti...

Avw Av`j v f`j e bv tZv`gti!

h`š`iv mij Uv`b`tQ mgv`tb | tenj vq L`tMb | tc`yKgv`i...`f`z i`Zk`i GKUv`g`tbq | Zvi tPvL
R`j` Qj` Qj` Ki`tQ | mwgqvbv tcv`tq gvNcw`Y`vi P`u`i i w`tk Zv`Kvq | mvg`tbi th tqtQv
mij Zv`bv...X`v`zv Avi g`L eb... t`j`v`K etj I i IvU eQi eqm`j`v`v`v`B Kw`ig w`g`Tv mw`b`
bv K`ti B l`tk Km`ei g`Zv K`ti Kw`tZ ti`l`L`Q...mij Zv`bvi eo e`p`K w`etq Kivi w`zb eQi ci
mij Zv`bvi Rb`...e`pj eo tQ`j Av`igv`b th b`w`K mij Zv`bvi `b eQ`ii eo, mij Zv`bvi Rb`
Db`w` n`tqmQj Avi mij Zv`bv b`w`K Zv`K gb w`tqmQj ...evp evc Kw`ig w`g`Tv th tU`Ki n`tUi
eo e`v`cvi, c`z eQi GKUv`B`Uv w`n`y emo Avi t`v`Kvb b`w`K Zvi M`f`q`v`q`B hvq...evc-gv
giv mij Zv`b`K tRvi K`ti Kw`tZ w`b`q Zj`tj Av`igv`b Kx`Uv`k`K tL`tq g`ti tm-l eQi N`ji
G`j`v...GB g`L eb Avi X`v`zv tqtQv thb ci gv m`y`ix i vR`K`b Av`jvgwZ th w`Kbv`j`v`v`B
Kw`ig w`g`Tv e`emvi Kv`R Xv`Kv tM`j cvj vMvb Mv`B`z tei nq... thb tm cw`exi me`t`P`tq
`t`Lx i vR`K`b, hvi tc`yKgv`i Av`igv`b Av`Z`h`Z`v K`ti`tQ Zv`K bv tctq Avi ZvB i`Zk`i
Kweqj ... tm Av`igv`b A_ev tc`yKgv`i...gvNcw`Y`vi P`u`i i w`tk Zv`K`q Mv`tbi A`š`v`q Av`tm,
Av`j`vi K_vq K_vq nvm,

gaycw`Y`vi Av`Kv...

ZLb Av`gi Mj vq tc`y`gi dum!

I`ti Avw Av`j v- ewm f`v`j v!

f`vj emv f`j e tK`g`tb?

...mlLbv L`p K`ti w`Qj | tm-l KZ gvN n`te etj v tZv Kweqv`j? `k gvN bv ct`b`iv gvN? Kw`ig
e`v`cvi x`k L`p K`ti i`3`gvLv `v w`b`q tm w`b`t`RB tM`Qj `v`bvq | k`q k`q cvj k G`tm Kw`ig
e`v`cvi xi Mv`c`v`v`v` t`q Avi mlLbv`K Pj`v`b K`ti tmvRv nvR`Z! nvRZ t`tk tR`j | Avi
KL`tbv tm w`dti Av`tm w`b! Zvi w`K dum n`tq tMj? M`t`g A`b`K w`n`y ZLb j`y`K`q mlLbvi Rb`
c`Rv w`tqmQj | Kv`tiv Kv`tiv w`ek`m n`tqmQj tLv` i`q`v`K`j x mlLbv n`tq AeZvi tbtg`w`Q`j b |
Avi, Zv`B`z G Zj`y w`n`y`j`i me`t`P`tq te`w` R`w`g-w`R`t`i Z Lvl qv e`f`ov i v`q`m`Uvi g`Zi n`tj v!
Avi, i`q`v`K`j x! i`q`v`K`j x w`b`t`R`K Avi i`q`v`K`i z cv`tj v KB? Zv0 i`a`B w`K g`mj gvtbi
t`v`l? Kw`ig e`v`cvi x GKvB w`K i v`q`m? w`n`y`j`i t`f`Zi, etj w`b`t`Ri `v`v-eDw` i v`q`m nq bv? GB
th i`Zk`i Avi Zvi tQvU tevB Mj`vgwZi me BbKvg tZv `v`v-eDw` nvZvq t`bq | GKv`i e`p`v
gvU`v w`P`Zvq bv Pov ZK i`Zk`i i mra`b`v`v`i mvt`wev` K`ti Avj`v`v`nq! `v`v Zvi
f`v`tMi R`w`G Gi g`ta`B w`b`t`Ri f`v`tM w`b`q ti w`Rw`-`K`ti`tQ | w`b`t`Ri R`w`g`_w`K`z i`Zk`i c`ti i
R`w`g`z K`v`j v LvU`l tmB Avq | `v`v nvZvq t`bq | t`j`v`K etj, i`Zk`i, e`p`x GZ Kg `v`K`j
nq? Zv0 w`K K`ti i`Zk`i? gv`b`l`Uv tm Kweqv`j c`k`w`z | w`tbi te`j vUv cv`l gv`b`l ZvB Avq-
t`iv`RM`t`i Kv`R K`v`g`j v LvU`z tei n`t`ZB nq! emK i vZUv Kv`tU b`vb cvj v, b`vbv Kw`eMv`tbi
t`v`k` gv`_q | `v`v`i g`Zv nvRvi Uv c`i`v`P Kl v, t`Kv`tU`q` S`ov`b`v...tm cv`t`B bv! Av`R`K`j Zvl
R`w`g`z Kv`R K`ti | tQvU`te`j vq i ayG AvLov tm AvLov, G Mv`tbi Avmi, tm cvj vi `v`tb Zvi

Qvotj v GB Acer` w`ta th iZkfi i l w tbB| cvj vtj cvj v! Agb ivqmx wft` tgvbvi
mvg_©wK Lvqam Zvi bvB! ZLb M0tg tm cvitj gvb|tK gL t`LvZ cvti bv! eD bmk
XvKvq Mvfg0tm KivR wbtqtQ| GK KvWvg`gK weta KtiqtQ| Ki`K| iZkfi Avi KvDtk
Kite bv| kixti i tjr` fZgb bvB iZkfi i| Zvi hZ `jtL, hZ Ak0 me gbi e`_vtK
wbtq| th tqtqiv t0vUtej vq wQj Avkcvtk| wQj thSetbi c0g w`b_tjvq| hv`i mvt_ tm
cvj vMvb MvBtZv| gnyj gvb tqtq` i tFzi tmB tZv GK mj Zvbr Avi wv`y tqtq ej tZ
gvj Zx| `k eQi eqtm gvj Zxi mvt_ 0ekj wcbv0 cvj vMvb iZkfi wki 0ekj 0 Avi gvj Zx
wki 0c0v0i MvB Mj v w`tqQj | gvj Zxi eqm! ZLb HiKgB| wZbeQi bv Nj tZ gvj Zxi
weta ntv fvi tZi ivbNvU| gvj Zx Pj hvevi mgq iZkfi i eUiv wetaZ _j Zvb
cvKvq| tfsnP KvU| bmk mfi 0ekj wcbv0i Mvb bKj Kti,
tgv` i vugj bMvZ Zeyfj v bv
K_v w` qv eUzZug Pbj v hvBtqv bv..
bv, mj Zvbr ev gvj Zx tKDB ZvtK fiv evfmb tZv| t0gi K_v etj w tZv| tm Zvt` i
fiv tetmQj ...Zv-l bq! gvj Zxi mvt_ H 0ekj wcbv0 cvj vq Mvb Mvevi ci Zvi gvj ZvtK
t`Lj tKgb j 3/4v j 3/4v Kitzv Avi ewoi KvDtk wKQz bv etj B Zvi wKj m t0qQj th eo
ntj `B ewoi gvb| K_levZ`etj Zvt` i `0Rtbi weta t`te| tZgb wKQz tZv ntv bv! Avi,
mj Zvbr...tm thb t`ex tKD...thb gv `M`wK gv Kvj xi gZv kw`kuj x tKD...th gL ejR
Ab`vq mq bv| wbtRi gZi Smk wbtq tm kqZvbtK gvi| Amj ea Kti| mj Zvbr tetP
_vKtZ ZvtK wbtq tZgb fivewb tm, hZUv bv knii tRtj cvj k ZvtK Pj vb Kivi ci
t`_tK ZvtK wbtq tm c0qB tft0Q| GUv t0q bq| Zey GB gbi tqtqiv t`_tK t`_tK So-
ewoi ivtZ, `Pti i evZvtm, gvN cvv0vq ejKi Mfxti NvB t`q| aj vq w0vbtv eKtj i Dci
bcj Avi Avj Zv cvtq t`_tK t`_tK t`_Sovq t0vE gvj Zx|
0gvj v nBqv `j tev Mtj ,
fPj v hvtev bv—
K_v w` qv eUzZug,
Pbj v hvBtqv bv!0
cvj vMvb wki 0c0v0i MvB DEti wki 0ekj 0 etj ,
0ZB evj m tKgb K_v,
tZvti bmk t`e e`_v—
gBiv hve Zey0tZvti fj e bv!0
nvq gbi tqtqiv! It`i mvt_ kixti tKvb `SvZ bvB! Iiv me Kvqmx Avi Aaiv| thb `ay
Qvq| Avi, kixti th ea-wQj ...Zvi gvsm, Zvi Avj `yb l PgywK m`zg-kxKvii `SvZ
wKQB gtb cto bv Kweqvj i| GK`g wK`QB bv| gbi tqtqiv t`_tK t`_tK Avkftbi Siv
wKdij tZ, kxtZi w`tb nj` cvZvi ivk Avj tZv bej cvtq 0tU Pj | tZvgiv i bZ cvl
bv? wKs, Kweqvj tkvb wKB| ZvB tZv ivtZ Zvi c0qB Ngy Avtm bv| `i Rvq tK VKVK
Kti! ZqK mvc WvtK, ZqK! ZqK! wC wC tRvbwK XvtK cto Nti tFzi | Pw` Dtv0Q?
H Pw` i`! cvj k hLb nvZKov cvitq ivRi _bvvi mvgtb t`_tK mj Zvbr Lp Kivi
Avj vGZ wPy ivg `vUw mK ZvtK fvtbi Dci ewtq wbtq hwrQj dvi`cj tRtj, fvtb

mj Zvbr mvgtb ivLv i`v`v` vUw Dci MvgQv evZvtm Dto tMtj `vtq i wKtq Avm i`
t`Lv hwrQj `v`v` i tvt` | tmw`b _bvvi mvgtb nvRvi gvb|ti wfto Kweqvj l wQj `ewK!
0wK Lvtev?0
ever— i`vtei Avdmvi ZvtK 0Avcb0 etj WvtQ! Lvl qvq| i`vtei Avdmvi v ZvtK AtbK
wKQB Lvl qvq| AgvZ, Avj j cv t` l qv wv`v`v, Pv, wMvU| th Avdmvi ZvtK c0g WvKw
w`taQ, Zvi bvg tdi t`Sm| gvgbmsn ewoi i`vtei Avdmvi v t`vKvB Xktj mfi k gEj
mevBtK t`vKvB t`_tK tei Kti t`q| tdi t`Sm cvti Z0 wbtRi Rxtbi Miv B Rfo t`q|
GUvB Zvi c0g PvKwi | ewoi gvb| mevB ZvtK GLb weta Kitz ej tQ| wKs; th tqtqutK
tm fiv tetmQj ZvtK Zvi ewoi tj vKiv tRvi Kti Ab` RvqMvq weta w`taQ...ZLbv Aewa
tm i`vtei PvKwi tctq cvti wBZ`w` BZ`w` | j vRk nvfm iZkfi, 0m`v`i i bvg tdi t`Sm—
bvqtki bvtg bvg| t`L tZi ZvB!0
tdi t`Sm GtZ Avtiv DrmwvZ nq| iZkfi ZLb K_KZv tRvto, 0Zvi bvg wK wQj m`vi? H
hv`i cvtj b bv?0
0GwC|0
0wKs; mivRxb Zvi cvtqi ka Avcb i`bwZ cvteb| Rxbfi tm-B Lvij gbi wfti Avm
hvl qv Kiwe| Avi th eD nte tb, nqtZv fiv B m`i nte tb— nqtZv AtbK Av`i-tmvvM
Kiwe tb— wKs; gtb ZeywK thb duKv _vKtctb—0
ever, i`vtei tj vKtK 0kixti bvi0 Avi 0gbi bvi0i cv`R` tevSvbtv? mvm Avt0 `ewK
iZkfi i!
tdi t`Sm t0tj w mZ`B D`vU| tm Gevi WvtK, 0iZkfi `v- MvbUv Avevi Kti b—0
0`v`v` Ktq WvtKtj v ZvtK? iZkfi i d`v`tdtj Pvnw t`_tL tdi t`Sm gPwK nvfm, 0gvb| _vj
Kti gwi Avgiv, ZvB etj wK gb bvB Avgv`i? Kti b MvbUv!0
0thgb Avk Zi`i dj ati bv,
i Kvtj v eKj ...
thgb Avl vtp wemvto Gevi
Avkvi c0xc Rj j ,
aj vq cto itq tMj Mv_v gwmbK nvi ,
i wK etj Avk ct_ PvBtev KZ Avi !0
MvbUv Wvtqvi tZi UtK tbq tdi t`Sm| Mvb wj tL tberi ci BZ`Z Kti wRÁvmv Kti,
0Av`Qv— Gwci gtb! wK Ggb GKUv duK _vKte, tm hZB `0gxi Ni Ki`K?0
0wb0qB Kite| KB tkvbb, Mt`GKRubi mšw wqv l tm Avcbvi K_v fivete! mivRxb
fivete! gZi mgq! fivete! Gi Avi w`vb bvB! kixti i `0gxi tPtq gbi `0gx eo—
t`tni eDtq tPtq gbi eD eo!0
tdi t`Sm i gL ZLb Lvk `v`tL tK! gwbe`vM t`_tK cÁvUv UvKv evi Kiti v tm, 0 AvR
tZgb UvKv bvB mvt_ | GUv ivtLb wCR!0
G Nubvi ci t`_tK mfi k gEti t`vKvB iZkfi Kweqvj i Pv-bv`v- wclq mfi k GLb
iZkfi tK gvB` Kti tLv` wmv`vZv Mtbtki tPtq l tewk|

M. Rvb Rvb Rvb ti Avgvi
j v÷ Btj Kkftbi mgq tbskV gvKf c0_eyx Kti itZkftK Ztj uQj t÷tR| LvRv everi
gvBRFvEwii Mvb Avi MtYk Pvb`i Mvb ZvtK MvBtZ ntqtQ| mvgvb` gyt`dj cto hvq
itZkft| tKvb&Mvb Mvte tm AvtM? gvBRFvEwii bv MtYk Pvb`i Mvb? G Zj #U un`j
msL`vB teuk ntj l gnyj gvb`i nrtZ ever_vbv-cyj k-mi Kvi | AvtM Rxeb emPrtbv| itZkft
Kcvtj i Nvg tgrtQ,
0Rvb Rvb Rvb Rvb ti Avgvi LvRv everi Rvb...
Rxeb Kti `vb ti ever Rxeb Kti `vb,
LvRv tZvgvi bvtgi `tb-
Av_b nBqv hvq cmb-
ever_vtK evtMi nrtU,
ukl`_vtK Kugj #Z-
everi bvtg cv_i Qvto,
fimtZ fimtZ cv_i DVtj v evtMi nrtUi tLvjq...0
heK tQtj iv Gevi apv Zj tj v MtYk Pvb`i bvtg Mvb MvBtZ| GUvI LvRv everi Mvfti
gtZvB Sg Zvtj i Mvb|
0I ti Avgvi cvMj Pvb-
tZvi j vMqv Kv`tj v m`vq c0Y,
cvMj ti th fvj evtm,
m`vq mftL_vtK ti tm...
Averi iZættj Avgvi cvMj bvtg
MvBe GKUv evDj Mvb!0
Zvici e3Zv Pj tj v KtqK `dv| tbskV gvKf t`wLqv— tFvU t`teb nwmqv! tmB t`tK
gnyj gvb cvovq wetqi Mvb, Mvtq njy wK tgrtw` KUttZi Zvi WvK| Mvb Mveri Rb`| tmB
mgqB w`jviv evbv c03b BDuc tgrt`ti i tgrtq, t`tK t`tK tWtK cvVvq| GKw`b eFvtZ
emtj v, 0gnyj gvb ntj tetnkZ wv0Z| Avgvi tKvb fvB bvB| AvevI tetP bvB| PvvtZv
fvBiv Rvq-Rgv me `Lj KitZ Pvq| wbtRi RvtZi tQtj wekym Kwi bv| `B/`BUv eBb
Zvj vK cvBtQ| Awg tguK cvk| tZvgvi Mvb i btj cvMj nBqv hvB! tZvgvi w`yteUviv bv
cvti z eD Qvto bv! Zvj vK wRvbl Uv bvB tZvgvtMv wFZi| Avev KBtQ i ayKj gvUv cotj B
weqv w`qv w`tev| tZvgvi Mvb Avgvi gvtql KBJ vg c0: Kti!0
KtqK ivZ tm wK fievv itZkftii! Rxeb KvUtj v cti i RvgtZ eMP vix Kti! w`jviv evbv v
wZb tevB wgtj cAvk weNv Rvgi gnyj K| GK/GK Rtbi fvtM mvt0 tlvj weNv Rvq|
GKZj v cvKv `vj vb Avi wJDe-l tqtj i cvmb| wKS, eyx gv Avi AwegvtZv tevUvtK tKgtb
Qvto tm? w`jvivi AtbK UvKv| wZb w`bB WwKtq tmgyB, ctiUv l wWg fvRv, nvj qv KZ
wK tLtz w`tqtQ! MvzvgvZ mviw`b Rvq Kuctq wK iv`v-KvUvi KvR tmfti Gtm KuPv ev`vg,
Kgovv emP, KvVrtj i emP, Lj wK Pvj fvtR| kvKujyev tKi i KvtU| AvtLi w`tb AvL|
KLtbr KLtbr wgv0 Avj ytcrov| Zvi mvt_B GKUv Pv embtq weKvtj i Lvevi tLtz t`q|
w`jvivi nvj qv wK MvzvgvZi ev`vg fvRv wK KvVrtj i emP fvRvi gtZv gRv? bv...vK| ag`0

tKvb fievvi K_v bv| Avcb atgP tj vK `kgyb Kti bv? wbtRi fvBI Kti | wKS, gvj Zxi
BvErvq wetq nevi ci Avi t`exi gtZv mj Zvbn Rjy gKvixtK Ljb Kti Pvb`i t`tk Pttj hvevi
ci t`tK Zvi Avi tK-B ev AvtQ GB nveftMvev tevB MvzvgvZ Qrov? th SMov tevts bv,
cjt`l gvbj tK kixti i Zvtc tdtj ZvtK w`tq me aitYi Ab`vq KvR Kivtbr tevts bv, Kov
K_vv cvEv GKUv Kov K_v KBtZ cvti bv! i ayv bgvb i Mvgtq gvnlt i gtZv LvUtZ cvti,
cvti tRvqvj eBtZ, Pc gftL Mvuj mBtZ Avi wbtRi tivRMvfti me UvKv `v`v-eDw`i nrtZ
Ztj w`tZ! bvtMv, itZkft Kweqv ...GB RxebUv K0B Kti v!
0. WvKvZ ebvg itZkft ce0
tMj dvettb Lj bvq cvtbi eitR Zviv KtqKRb 0Rb0 LvUtZ tMvQj | tmB `tj GB itZkft
Kweqv l uQj `emK| Zvgvg gvm KvR Kivi ci ivtZ i/cmv b`xtz tbskV Kti wdi tQ Zviv|
itZkftii UvvtK `tb `tb mvZtkv UvKv| Zvt`i `tj i Q0Rb gvbfti UvvtKB cvP ntZ
AvUtKv UvKv Kti Av`-fbvU tMvYv| Avbt` hv nq Avi wK, itZkftK mevB Mvb KitZ etj |
0tKvb&MvbUv Kitv?0
`tj tmevi itZkft GKvB un`y ev` emK me gnyj g| l iv`n`%a Kti DVtj v, 0Pvb wgtvi
Mvb!0
kvj v mviw`vovq tKDB wK Zvi gftbi gvbj cvq bvB bwtK? cwek`i aybv cvl qvi Mvb i btZ
Pvq tKb?
0I ZB Avkv w`qv bv Kwij weqv-
l ti Pvb wgtvi!
hLb Awg uQj vg tQvU,
ifc t`wLqv nBj vg cvMj !-0
mftzi mv_xiv - Bw`m, Rqvbj , emki , gZRv apv tZvtj ,
0KZ Kvttj i KZ K_v,
wCAti AvtQ Mv_v-
Zvg wbtzi wlvvtQv fvj qv!0
tKv_vl GKUv ka nq| cvtKi tbskVq KRb gvb| |
0tKv_vv gvbj? tKv_vv hv! ?0
0Avgiv gv`wv cfti i gvbj | GK gvm eitR KvR Kti t`tki gvbj t`tkB tdi Z hvB|0
0eyRvPj vg UvKv AvtP mvtZ| UvvtM0 KwvPj vg| Zv0 GB Mvftb gb fvj ntq tMj tMv...Avt
evcy Avgiv WvKvZ tMv WvKvZ! GZ ivtZ UvKv-cqmv mvtZ w`b tbskVq DvUvZ evj tP tK
tZvgvt`i ?0
P. msmvi ag`eo ag`gv
0I `v- kixi K`vbg j vtM tZvgvi ?0
0eyE tXvtn bv- Avgvi KwktZ Avi it3 tOuvP!0
0Bm& wKvmi tOuvP?0
0cvMj x, wetq-kw` ntj v bv tZvi | Avtvei msmvfti Lvevi cvm wB, ZvB kixi ntj v bv, wetq
ntj v bv! `v`v tesw` me BbKvtgi UvKv nuZvq tbq- ZB GKUv tevKvnev gvbvlt` Avi Awg
tZvi Avi GK tevKvnev `v`v! tZvtK wbtq Avj `v`v nI qvB Avgvi DvPZ uQj ! Zv0 bv...0

0AZ K_v Kq bv tQvo`v- mvi v Rxeb gmlU tKvcvq Mvb Ki tQv- Lvl qv nq bvB-0
0GLb wU,we, ti v tM awi tP, bv eyE?0
M/zvgwZ GKwU gmlU gi v mvg i tZk; Kweqv t j i i 3 fiv _Zt Avi Kd Ztj wbtq evBti tei
ntq hvq| GKUzci Avevi Nti tXvtK| Zvi nvtZ GK emU Mig `p|
0tQvo`v, GKUzgtL nu Ktiv-0
0I Avgv ti Lvl qvm bv- gi wZ t`-0
0ZB tZv `tj I hvm bvB- LvZv- tcvYj w` qv b`Kv (tj Lv) wkwLm bvB| Awig GKUzGKUzb`Kv
cov cwi | H Ut t% i Dci Avgvi Mt b i LvZvUv Av tQ! t` tZv!0
0GB Mj vq Mvb Ki tZ bv Wv 3 vi gubv Ki tQ?0
0Mve bv, j t x| i ayK_v, wj cotev!0
0eyE!0
0tZvgvi Rj tQvo`v! GKUzNgv! Av t b-0
0fiv 3 i Mvb i bne eyE? i vgc t h v` x Mvb? i vgc t h v` i Kv tQ gv Kuj x wbtR G t m Zvi Nti i teov
w` tQ| Awig cvV Ki wQ| ZB t k v b 0
0Ggb gvbe R wgb i B t j v cwZZ,
Avev` Ki t j dj tZv t m v b v-
gb ti KwL KvR Rv t b v bv!0
0 tQvo`v- c t i ctov! GB `v t Mi I I pUv Lvl -0
0 eyE- m v a b v i m g q t M t j Avi w d w i cvl qv hvte b v t b! gv j Zx b v B- m j Z v b v R j g e v R t i L p
K w i gv Avgv i - w Z v b B k` v g v gv- w Z v b P u t` i t` t k P u j t M t Q b! R v b j v U v t L v j t Z v t Q g w o-
P r i` L v b G K e v i t` w L!0
0K I w K `v`v? g v t N i k x Z G L b-0
0j t x eyE- R v b j v U v t L v t j eyE-0
0bv-0
0tLvj - P u t` i t` t k Avgv i k` v g v gv R v M Z | t k v b, i v g c t h v` w K e j t Q?
0gv t q i b v t g e v t U teov,
d m t j t Z d j t e t m v b v-
m y` i g v b e R w g b i B t j v c w Z Z,
Avev` Ki t j dj tZv t m v b v!
gb ti KwL KvR Rv t b v bv!
P v B w b g v t M v i v R v n t Z-0
A v t j v g w Z- A w i g i v R v n B t Z P v B b v B- G B i t Z k; K w e q v j K L t b v i v R v n B t Z P v q b v B- A w i g
i v g c t h v` b v n B- Z v i g t Z v e o m v a K b v n B- A w i g I m v a K!
0tQvo`v t M v, Z w g G g b K i w Z Q K`v b?0
0 i v R v n l q v i m v a b v B g v t M v-
g m l U N i g v, e v t k i L y U-
c w i t h b Z v i L o t h v M v B t Z!0

I n t r v t n v- m j Z v b v t i c y j k a B i v w b q v t M j - A w i g w K Q z K i t Z c v i j v g b v- A v g i v t K D w K Q z
K i t Z c v i j v g b v- t g t q U v i a y K o c v B q v k v l n B q v t M j !0
0Kvi K_v KI ?0
0Av t j v g w Z i K_v K B | A v i Z B! Z B M / z v g w Z! R x e b f i K o | A w i g c y` l g v b l n B q v l K v D t i
i t j v K i t Z c w i b v B!0
0`v`v- _v t g v!0
0A v g i v c y` l g v b l n B q v l R x e b f i i a y R j y g m B i Q | w K S; m j Z v b v c v i t Q | K o m B q v m B q
m B q v m B q v..... t k l t g k P u t` i m v t j` g v B b v L p K i t Q! H `v L P r i` ! P u t` i t d u l v q t d u l v q
i 3! R j j g e v t R i i 3 | A m j w e b v t k i i 3 | g v A v g v i A m j w e b v m k b x !0
0I `v!0
0_vg t Q g w o- f i v 3 i M w i Z t k v b-
0 k`v g v g v t M v-
g m l U N i g v t m v b v i N i g v,
w K n t e A v i `v j v t b t Z?
e o i v R v n l q v i m v a t b B t M v g v,
c v B t h b `t e j v t L t Z---0
0 I `v- e t K e`_v K i w Z t Q? G K U z m w i l v t Z j N t i w` B?0
0 Z B L p K i w Z c w i m b v K`v b M / z v g w Z? L p K w i... P v i c v t k i m e v v B t k L p K w i... G t j v P j
Q w o... f`v t b K w i... H i 3 g v L v `v w b q v... g v `M f g t Z v P u t` i t` t k P u j h w Z c w i m? n v q
f M e v b! G t Z v A w e P v i t Z v g v i c w _ e x t Z!0
0 tQvo`v-0
0c`v b c`v b K t i K w` m b v t Q g w o! A m j `j b x n | m j Z v b v i g t Z v P u t` i t` t k P u j h v!
0v t i t Z A w Z w _ A v B t j ,
c v B t h b Z v i t m e v K i t Z-0
0 P c K t i v- `v`v! W k t i i t` v n v B, G K U z P c K t i v!
0 m s m v i a g`e o a g`g v,
Z v B c w i b v t Q t o w` t Z...
i v g c t h v` i A w f g v b x g v,
i w L m g v t Z v i P i Y Z t j !
A v n & g v t N i K b K b n v l q v q k y m w b w Z c v E v g- R v b j v U v c j v t L v j ! A v a L v b v L t j i w L w Q m
t K b? H t h P u t` i M t q
i 3- i t 3 j v j P v i c v k! M / z v g w Z- e y E A v g v i -

30/12/2007 |

Abš-gvndR i vRKg©

ZLb t fvti i Avtj v mte dUtZ i i" Kti tQ |
w b Gtb w b Lvl qv gvb | t j v KvRi mUv b tei nq v b x q evRvti i eUMvtQi KvQvKwQ
Gtm Zvt i Mse fjt tMtQ | Mse fjt hvl qv Zvt i b vgnEK KvR b q | eUMvtQi Zj vi
AfweZ GKw k Zvt i vgtq w tqtQ | Zviv tmLvtb Vq w otq | tQvtUv ev eo Gt i
Kvtiv Rxe b B Gi AvtM Gi Kg NUbv NtUwb | evRvti i gmvRt i Bgvv NUbwUtK wRp fZi
KvR A_ev Kvi mvr gtb Kti t vq co tZ co tZ dRt i i b vgr Av vq Ki tZ gmvRt XpK
ctotQb | Zte vel qUv Zvi gv v t tK c f v c p i w f z b v n l q v i K v i y b v g v R c o v q w K q r
c v i g v y w e M e m j o n t j w z w b N U b w U i w f b w e v L v w o K i v e r i t P o v K i t j b | w b u e f M e b v g v R
Av v q b v K i t Z c v i v i N U b v G U v Z v i R x e t b w Z x q | c l g e v i c v t k i e m o i m v n v m R x e b
K o m n v i R v g M v t Q S j s - t n t f l t s t o g m v R t i t X v K v i c i B g v g v Z K i e v i m g q
e x f r m f v t e S t j v K v R x e b K o m n v e r i K t q K D m K t g t i w t j b | R x e b K o m n v i G B
i K g c o t Y w z w b t L t c t q u t j b | c v k v c v k e u w b e m e m K i e v i c i l R x e b K o m n v i
Z v t K t K b Z v i w f Z i K v i R x e b n i Y K v i x t e b v i A c v i i n t m i K v v K L t b v R v b v b w b Z v i
t K v t b v m m v e w z w b A v R i w j v t Z c v t i b b v | Z t e g Z y i w K o y b A v t M R x e b K o m n v i e m o
t t K K t q K R b g v b t l i P v c v A v l q v R A v i Z v i w e s k w Z e l K b v Z w b m n v i t M v O m b i A v l q v R
Z v i K v t b G t m Q j | w e l q u t K c v i i e m i K S U S v t g j v a t i w b t q w K s e v S v t g j v t t K w b t R t K
e v P v t Z B g v g m v t n e A v i t m i t K h v b w b | G B N U b v i w K o y b c i R x e b K o m n v i M j v q w o
w t j w z w b t m b i v t Z i N U b v i m t z Z v i g Z y i t h v M m f A m e v i K i t Z w t q t t g t m t Q b |
A v R Z v i R x e t b i w Z x q w b t h w b b v g v t R w o t q G K l A w Z x q m v o K Z t K s i Y K i t Z
w t q h j m c r A m z k b w e e g k v m v o K v i x G K e v i l N U b v Z v i D c v m b v q m g v s t j v w o t q
t m t Q |
t j v K R t b i f i o K g v M Z e v o t Q | m h P D t v t m t Q t e k L w b K U v | e U M v t Q i c e e v t k i N b
e u k S v t o i R b G L t b v e U M v t Q i Z j v c f i v c p i A U K v i g p n q u b | Z t e m g t e Z R b Z v
B t Z v g t a A m e v i K i t Z t c t i t Q t h e U M v t Q i b x t P w o t q v K v R s i U G K R b g v b | Z v i v
G l e s t Z t c t i t Q t j v K u l i D m u Z ; h Z U v B v K K b v t K b , M u t q i g v b t l i R b t m L p G K U v
q u Z i K v i Y n t e b v | i a y G K R b Z v t K t t L f q t c t q v K t e | e v R v t i i g v t v K v t b i
K g P w i G K e j c o K u Z K G q m e u v t b i R b e U M v t Q i w b P w t q e u k S v t o i w t K h v e i m g q
g v b e t n a v i x w K o y G K U v w o t q v K t Z t t L e b v t d t j t s o w t q u j | Z t e t j v t K Z v t K
f i x Z i f v e t Z c v t i G B G i K g w P s v K t i t m Z v i m n m c i x q v i R b G K e v i m g t b i w t K
G u t q l w t q u j | c e x Y i v Z v t K w g t q t Q b |
b v g v R t m t i w K o y Y g m v R t K w u t q e m o i w t K h v e i c t B g v g m v t n e e U M v t Q i
A v t k c v t k w f o j q K i t j b | t j v K u l i c w o g g t L v w o t q A v t Q | A v t k c v t k t K S Z n v j R b Z v
Z w k t q A v t Q Z v i w t K | B G K R b K v t b K v t b K v l e j t Q | t j v K u l i t K , t K b t m G f v t e
w o t q A v t Q , b w K B v o K Z f v t e g v b t l i w o A v K l P y i t P o v K i t Q A _ e v t j v K u l i c v M j w K b v
G m e w e t e P b v q b v G t b Z v t K f Z t f t e B g v g m v t n e t h f j K t i w t j b Z v i R b A b y Z B

n t j b | w e l q u v m v g w R K w e c h f q i m v o K i t Z c v t i G i K g U v a t i w b t q G i A v i m g v a t b i
R b w z w b e m o i c t b v w t q M o g c a v t b i e m o i w t K n u t Z i i K i t j b |
M o t g i b v i x t i g t a l w e l q u v A f Z P v A t j i m v o K i t t Q | h v i v A w Z g v t v q c b k x j Z v i v l
t e v i K v c t i P t j G t m t Q e v R v t i | K g e q m x b v i x i v G t K A b t K K b B w t q t z v t g t i t n t m
M w o t q c o t Q | G K u l t g t q t e v K v i g t Z v e t j D V j - A v g v i K Z f i t P t q t Q v n t e |
A v e i v t n t m j u t q c o j Z i b x M Y | g a e q m x i v n v m j t v u l t P t c | M o t g i c e x Y Z g e v o
b v i x t i g t a A _ e Y G B m e Z v g v k v c o b K i t j b b v | w z w b m e t e Z R b Z v i g t b v t h w M Z v i
w t K A v K l P K i v i t P o v K i t j b - t h t n Z i c v M j U v G K R b c j l t m t n Z b v i x t i G w e l t q b v K
M j v t b v D i P Z b q | c j l i v B G B m g m v i m g v a b K i t e | Z v O v o v G U v w o b b t K v t b v
N U b v l b q | b v i x t i g t a G B w b t q b v b w e a w P s v i D t K n t Z c v t i | t K D t K D K v t g v t e v R Z
n t q D v t Z c v t i | G t Z w e e v n e w t f z m e u t K P m s L v t e t o h v e i m e v e b v v t K | A v g i v
b v i x t i w b Z v M K i v i A b t i v a R v b v B |
R g v t Z b v i x t i g t a g a e q m x G K R b e t x i K v i c i Z e v R v b v j - c p v j t z i l c i c j t l i
G K K A w a c Z A v g i v g v b b v | A v g v i v w e k j m K v i b v A v g i v t K e j A v g v t i R b | A v g v t i
h v e Z x q k v i x i K m A q A v g i v c j t l i g t b v i A t b i R b m h t Z e j v j b K v i | m z i v s G B D j z
t j v K G e s Z v i h Z U K z t m s h v A v t Q Z v t Z A v g v t i l A w a K v i A v t Q |
w e Z K A t b K t M o t b v i A v t M B M o g c a v b e U M v Q Z j v q G t m n v i R i n t j b | w z w b b v i x c j l
w e Z i K b v w t q w e l q u t K c l g Z M o t g i G e s m e t e c v i i v t R i m g m v w i n t m t e w P v y Z K t i
e j t j b - G u l G K K K v t i v m g m v b q | G u l A v g v t i m K t j i m g m v | G w b t q A t n Z K w e Z K
m v o K i t j A b t K D G i m t h w M w t Z c v t i | M o g c a v b w i n t m t e A w g A v c b v t i m e v B t K a h
a v i t Y i A b t i v a R v b v B | A w g N U b v A e M Z n e v i m t z m t z A v g v i c i Z u b w a c v w t q w t q u
i v R a v b t Z | G K u l w P v l w j t L w Q t v R g s i K v t Q | w e t k l f v t e A b t i v a R v b t q u w z w b t h b
w t R G t m m g m v i m g v a b K i t b |
Z v i K v q t K D K Y e v Z K i j e t j g t b n t j v b v | B t Z v g t a A v t k c v k i M o g t j v t Z L e i
t c t t Q h v e i d t j H m e t j v K v j q t t K X t j i g t Z v g v b l R b A v m t Z i i K t i t Q | t L t Z
t L t Z e i R v i A v i e U M v Q Z j v Q w o t q g v b t l i w f o A v t k c v t k i d m t j i g v c h s - t c t t Q
t m t Q | c t i A v m v t j v K R t b i A t b t K B m v g t b A v m v i t P o v K t i t K D t K D m d j n t j l A t b K B
c t o v K t Q A v t M i R v q M t Z B | h v i v c t i A v m t Q Z v t i t K D t K D m v g t b c v l q v t j v K t i
w R t A m K i t Q - N U b v U v K x f v B L t j e t j b t Z v |
N U b v g v i v Z K | G K U v c v M j t m B K L b t t K w o t q A v t Q e U M v t Q i w b t P | b o t Q l b v K v l
e j t Q b v |
A | G K U v c v M j ! G K U v c v M j w o t q A v t Q | Z v c v M j w K A v g v t i t t K K g A v t Q ? c v M j
G K R v q M v h w o t q v K v B t Z v g v j | Z v i R b G Z n P w K t m i ? A v i A w g l t e v K v i g t Z v
f v t j v K t i w K o y b v i t b B K v R K g t c t j Q t U A v m j v g |
A v m j K v t Z v i t b b w b |
Z v A v m j K v l v K x ?
A v m j K v l v e j v g v j |
Z v n t j e j v i K v i t b B |

nvZ Bkvi vq tKvfbv dj jvf ntjv bv t` tL wZnb K_v etj DVtj b- wcdj t` kevnx, RvNZ AvR
GK Mfxi mgm`vq wbcwZ| GB msKU t_tK DEitY Avcbv` i mevi mnthwMZv ` i Kvi |
ivRv wbtRl wclqU wbtq DwMf Avgiv Gi GKUv kwSeYmgvavtbi mePZK tPov KivQ|
LvovPj gSx MwotZ wMtq DVtj b| Mvovqvb jvMvg atj Uvb w` tj tNvov0q GKUv Avl qvR
Ztj QjtZ `i` Kij | wKQlv mgq Rtov nlqv gvbtj i gtbthvMi tK` aUotj b GB gSx|
wZnb Ptj tMtj KtqKRb gvbl cvMj -` kfb i emK AvMhUKz nmi tq tdjj etj Zviv emw
tdivi cUwZ wbtjv| Avi mevB t_tK hvq GB tftt th Avi wKQY AtcQlv Kitj cvMj
mgm`vi GKUv MwZ ntZ cvti A_ev gSx th Avb` w` tZ cvtibwb cvMtj i KvQ t_tK Zv
cvlqv thtZ cvti |
Mtgi gvbtj i cUwZ KVRKtg`NvZ mw0 ntjv wKQlv| tKvfbv tKvfbv Mtn` pti i Lvevi
ivbwe ntjv bv| ivbwi ci mwb tmti wftKtj i cjvZK tiv` etm bvixiv LymMf Avi DKp
evQvi K_v fttj tMj | ctiv M0g Avtkcvtki KtqKlv Mtgi Askwtkl mn c0q miw` b
eitdi b`vq RguU teita _vKj `vbxq evRvfi | wKQY tV tftt wbtjv wclqU Zviv hZUv
mnR tftewQj Avmtj Zvi tPtq| AfbK RvUj | mZivs GiKg GKUv RvUj e`vci tdtj
ti tL Aewk0 tjvKRb evRvi Z`vM Kij bv|
mh`cw0tg tntj ctotQ| gvbl, Niemo Avi Mwocvj vi Qvqv pgiMZ j` t` ntZ `i` KtitQ
ce`w` tK| tbwZtqcov gvbl _tjvi tKD tKD BtZvgta` Njgtq ctotQ MtQi Zjvq| gSx
Ptj hvevi ci tkl t` tL hvlqv gvbl _tjv fvetZ _vtK mgvavtbi c_ tei Kti gSx Avevi
wtti Avmtb| Zt` i AfbtKB Qjav` tclU wbtq| GiKg Rivxq wechfqi Avi tKvfbv
mgvavb Kiv hvq Kx bv Zv wbtq fvetZ _vKj | tKD tKD mgvavtbi iv`v Awe`vi Kti
tdjtj l wZi`Z nevi fttq Zv cKvk Kij bv| tKej Bgvgti K_v i cUzev` Kwii hpeK
Rvbtjv- cvMtj i GBme KvEKvi Lvovq mgq b0 Kti Avgiv Avmtj tevKvi gtZv KvR KivQ|
Zvi hv B`Qv nq Zv tm Ki`K| t` tZi dmj cvbi Afvte b0 nt`Q| Lvj t_tK cwlb tmPtj
AfbK fvtjv KvR ntZv|
ivRavbtZ nVr _g_tg Ae`v tbtg Gtjv| ivRtmcvBiv jwW ej g` wbtq `tj `tj tbtg
Gtjv iv`vq| tKvfbv GK ARvbn Avk`vq ivRavbexmx` *Z Mtn wdi tZ `i` Kij | ivRct_
Rtj l Vw ewZ _tjv wbtm` fZi gtZv `wotq _vKj | Avi ivRv Zvi me gSxtK tWtK
cvWtj b ivRcUmt` | Ri`wi `evtK emtj b mevBtK wbtq| ZK`weZtK` ivRcUmt` DEB ntq
DVj | tKD tRtb Avevi tKD wKQybv tRtb weZtK` Rvotq cotj b| eqtmi fvti btqcov
GKRb gSx tKej weZtK`bv Rvotq `fvemj f fvwzgvq weZK`Pj Kvjxb mgq Njgtq
KvUvtj b| Zvici Ng t_tK tRtM l tV j` t` nvB Ztj wRtAm Ktj b- Kx wbtq GZ `xN`
Avtj vPbv?
ivRv ej tj b- Avcab wKQb Rvttb bv?
Nj A_ev Njgi tPtq Ri`wi tKvfbv wclq _vKtZ cvti G ivtR` Zv Avgvi Rvbn wQjv bv|
Avcab Nj Lv b Zt` Ngvbl | ivRkvr` fUvB Lp GKUv mnvqZv Kti bv| eis Nj tL tq
KvR Ktib, ZvtZi ivtR`i wKQlv Kj `vY nq|
wclqUv Avmtj Kx AvgvK Rvbtj KZv` qB|

LvovPj gSx cvMj mspvS-Avt` `vcs-eY0v Kivi ci ex Avevi Njgi wPŠ-Kitj b| ivRv
wKQlv ijp ntj b Zvi wbtg0v AvPi tY|
Avcbvi G wcltq tKvfbv gv`ve`v t` LwQbv?
wclqUv Avgvi KvQ Lp GKUv RvUj gtb nt`Q bv|
tKb?
GKUv cvMj GK UKtiv KvMfR GB t` tki bvg wj tL Zv mZv w` tq bpbj AvMvq teita Suj tq
ti tL tQ| wclqUv K hv` Avgiv mvavi Y At` MhY Kwii ZvtZi Lp GKUv mgm`vi nevi K_v
bv| cvMj AfbK wKQb Kti Ges Zvi kZfvM KvRiB tKvfbv A_`vKbv| c0v` AvtQ
cvMtj Kx bv Kti Avi QvMtj Kx bv Lvq| mZivs KvDfK w` tq bpbj AvMv t_tK mZv Lttj
wbtq cvMj UvtK Avgv` i cvMj wMv t` cti w` tj B mgm`vi mgvavb| Avi Gi GKUv cUxKx
A_`vKtZ cvti | hv` wclqUv K Avgiv cUxKx At` MhY Kwii ZvtZi Avgvi GKUv cUxGB
ivRmfvq Dlvcb KtZB nq- Avcbvrv wK gtb gtb Ktib bv GB t` kUv Gi tPtq
wec`4bK Ae`vq `wotq AvtQ? bpbj AvMv t_tK Ltm cotZ cvti th tKvfbv mgq?

cvičQ bv| Pricvčk i'ay nZvk cwi μgv| Ab" me mvariY gvbčli gčZvB "řfweKZv
Avdmvčii wQj | Pjvčdiv, Lvl qv- vl qv, eveli mekvj e'emvi gčZv "elwqK Kvr,tjv wQj
mvariY mvejxj | wKS"mgm"v H GKUv RvqMvq| Zv t_čK ti nvB cvevi Rb" wK Kčii w b xj v |
t_čki eo eo gčbmvPwKrmK t_čLčtQ| Mv"vq Mv"vq JIa Lvl qvčbv Avi A_ř"Pr Qrov Ab"
tKvčbv DcKvi cvqub| thgbKvi Avdmvi tZgbB ičq tMj | wPZjvi fivvčU gvS eqmx
gvnjv cčvřm "řgx hvi | Zvi mčt_ jUicUčii wekč NUbv hLb emoi "včivqyb chŠ-
MwotqUj ZLb Dbž wPwKrmvi Rb" cčYřwZ"Qym wčtq "řgxčK weč čkl wčtqUj | KZ
KZ cixřv-wbixřvi ci gym KčqK t_čK wPwKrmvl wčtqčQ| dj kb" nčq wččii l GčmčQ|
cčq me Ww"viB etj čQb GKUv mgq wK nčq hvč| hvi eqm 48 Zvi tKvčbv eqčm
"řfweK nčt Zv bxj vi gw"ř" tčvčK bv ZvQrov cUj čZjv eqčm wK nčq ev wK jvř|
wčRč i 5 Zjv GB mekvj Ačwvj KvčK GKUv bčcvi Qrov Ab" wKQyčb nq bv| GLvčb
řvčj vevm tvB, ggZv tvB, AvčQ i'ay GKUv RNb" gvbččK wNčii Ab" mevi AvčwčKi tečP
_vKv, tečQ DVv| "řgx meQv bv tQčtQ GK hčMi l AvčM| "ččKř AbčřwZ tm tZv Aj xK
Ki bv gvč | GBčZv MZ ivčZ mevB hLb Mřxi Nčq AčPZb ZLb nVr KvčRi tčtq
wPrKvčii kčā mevB th hvi "i Rv tVčj tewičq Gčm "k" wPč t_čL cvči tZv gQčhvq| tKD
Kvčiv tPvččK mekčm KičZ cvičQ bv| Gl wK mče wQčj v? KvčRi tčtqčK tRvi ceř
Kči kixči tPččQ| Avdmvi wčP tčtq tMčQ ZvB etj GZUv? KKčgř Avi wK evKx _vKčZ
cvči? bxj v evKix "x nčq Nčii "i Rv wřwotq GKvKx nevi tPov Kčii | cvčki Ni t_čK
Avbgbvi _gto _gto Kvbvi kč i'qj řf" Kčii wčRi Kvčb tčšQvčj Avi mn" nq bv|
gčb nq GLbB cuRi tčč½ tFZčii A½mgevč tewičq Avmč| wčRi kixi UvčK gčb nq
GKUv eRčmW| GLvčb "řgx mčwččKř cvl čUv hčZč hv LčK tXčj čQ| Nčvq Mv wi wi Kčii |
Ggb mgq wekř -GKUv nvZ ggZvi evnb nčq bxj vi gv_vi Dci RvqMv LčR|
: eD gv|
: wKQyčj čeb gv|
ivčZi ZZxq cččči "řPčL te" bvi Rj wčtq bxj vi gčLvgwL etm kviiwo | wKQyčřS DVvi
AvčMB nVr GK SUKvq bxj vi nvZ "řUv wčRi "Lčj wčtq Abčq ivčL|
: AvgvčK řřgv Kčii "vl gv| Awg tRčbičb tZvgvi mečvčK KčiiwQ| kviiwoi Ggb AvPičř
bxj v bZb i nčm"i mčUv cvq| Avčiv tKšZnj x nčq DčV|
: wK nčtqQ AvgvčK Lčj ej čj AšZ nj Kv nčeb|
: tKb th GB Rvčbvqvi UvčK tčtU ačiiwQj vg| Ggb nčt Rvčj bč Lvčtq AučZi NčiiB tčt
čdj Zvg| nviwguvi K_v Avi th Awg tPč ivččZ cvičQ bv| Ggb Kmšw wK gvby tčtU
ačii | K_v,tjv ej čZ ej čZ kviiwoi AvniRwii "č Nčii gZwPrKvii nčq Avex evZvm řvi x
Kčii tZvčj |
: AwgčZv Avčbvi K_v wKQč eščZ cvičQ bv|
: Zng GZw" b tRčb AvmčQv Avgvi GKgvč tčtq Zev moK "řřbvq gvi v tMčQ| l Uv wQčj v
mZ" tMvččbi Rb" Wwv wg_v| mwZ"Uv eoB wbgč| tZvgvi kčiččK wčtq "vl qvčZ
wčtqUj vg| tmi" bB Avdmvi Zvi GKgvč tevbčK bó Kčii | Nčv-Acgvčb-j ¾vq tčtqUv

Avgvi Mjvq l obv tčvčq AvčZnčZv Kčii | K_v,tjv ej čZ wčtq Avi G_čZ cvčiw kviiwo |
Avb nmičq jvčtq čto|
wK i'bj bxj v! Zvi AvčM tRov KYčřKb ewai nčjv bv| ZvičP gZi Avil mčKi wQj |
gvbčli meKZ thšwvj čv Zčt cččKl nvi gvbčZ cvči! Zvi tPčq řqven Kj wčZ NUbv
NčU tMčQ AvR "ččči | bxj v mčZ"i Kmg w"čq ej čZ cvči BwZčč"čw_čřZ GgbUv NčUwB
KLčbv| Avdmvi AvR mviw" b Ni t_čK tečivqub| Awčm cvovq| hvqub| ři "ččči nVr Ni
t_čK tečivčj bxj vi mč" n bZb gvčv cvq| KčqK gñZ" wK thb řřčt tčtq Nčii cček
Kčii | Avbgbv ZLb Kčj čR| bxj v weovčj i gčZv mZK"cvčq c"ř Avovj t_čK Mřxi
gčbvčwM "včb Kčii chřčřY Kčii | Avdmvi BwZwZ tNvi vNvi Kčii ac Kčii LvčU l ci
etm| meQv bv Qovčbv wQvčbv tčtq Aščřmi w"čK wč"uj K ZwčKčq _včK| bxj v Zvi
tPvčLi řiv v coevi tPov Kčii Ař" -Kvq"vq| KvgU AbčřwZčZ tPvL nřqbv i gčZv Rj Rj
KičQ| gLkčZ Avčj vK bvPb| Avči KuzGwčtq tčtq et Avi tčwU bvčKi AwZ wčKčU Gčb
tPvL eU Kčii KKčii i gčZv NčY ičK...
Zvici t_čK Avi řivčZ cvči bv bxj v| bó "šZi bó tivgščb čřivB Dbw" b| wkv
Dcivq cčřmi Z nč"Q AmbččKl weč"i BwčZ| DččRbvq cčZwU tčvgKc chŠ-mřvi"i
KwUvi gčZv mčUv nčq AvčQ| cwi řvY cwi řvY etj wPrKvi Kčii DVčQ cčZwU i"KwYKv| evg
nřZi AwKvči ivLv cčRčbi wmmUvi w"čK wekčmx tPvčL ZvKvq| GwUB AÜKvči gř"i
Avčj v| hvi Dchř" e"envči bxj v wččii tččZ cvči "ř", nvičbv řvi | Ab" nřZ ivLv
wmi" Ā w"čq wmi" řřZi Kvi mg"-Zij Avj Mv Kčii | AčPbv řčq nvZ Kuč| Nčq Kcvj
wčR hvq| wmi" Ā nřZ Gwčtq hvq bxj v|

AfxK tmvenvb Kvj Drme nte

[ftLvtbB cv i mL/ wfb Mln wKsev wfb Mutq t mL/ cvtqi wbtP UKtiv `B Rig/ ntq hvq Avcb gvZ.fwg
- Kve mve vi wmiil wK]

Mltgi Avi knii tjvtKi gj cv_R bmk nVvr NtU hvl qv tKvb NUbvi cLZmrvq; cLgivi
wiq'v± Kti gb t_tK Avi Ab`j gv_v w`tq| Zte tevtai melqUv ZZxq GKUv wKQz etj B
Avgvi mekpk| Ktj R tMU w`tq tewi tqB nvtZi eu w`tK wK thLvUvq ZZxq cRtbf GK
e`vstKi G.wJ.Gg ey AvtQ, Zvi mvgvb` `fi GKUv tQvU-LvU RUjv tPvtL coj| XvKv
knii Anj mLZ c_Pj vi wJcm Abhvqx l Lvfb hvl qvUv mgtaq AcPq Avi Af`Zv| tktl
tevkmgf ntZ cvti thfnZiv`vi cvtki GgbZi NUbvi mvt_ cLqB Rvotq_vtK jvj `vjvb
wKsev nmcvZvj melqK dvj ZtRwJj Zv| ZvmtZl kuti dgfv tdtj Mlg` mij Zvq GwMtg
tMjvg| gthi gvtS Avi l GKUv DrKUv KvR KimQj, Avgvt`i tKvb Qv`t bq tZv ! ftooi
gvtS GtMvb tek`in| tKSNj x tjvtKi _bRtb`fUv cLkN Omk nBtQ / fixo K`vjv? tQbtj
/ tcvj wv tKWv? DEi tgvUvU Ggb - Oem Gw tWtU/ `B evtmi wPtei gta` nvb`vq
tMvQj | l B th tLjv t`Lmb tcvjv, nv-dztLjv t`nvBtZv GB tgvtoi ci N evBPv bVKWl
t_tg tMjvg| GK aiti i`tLteva gbtK Av`Obakti Zj tQ| `k-GMvi eQti i kvY`Qti Uvi
tPniv uo gth AvtQ| GB tZv mBm `B AvtMi K_v; cix`lv KvgUvi KvR tktl Ktj R
t_tK tei ntZ ntZ mU`v cvi, Gme bb tebwclmcyj KvR Avb`Ov mtEj Rytqi wPvti`i
KittZB nq| hw l `yGKRb, thgb gv_wvcU`gthUi bZb Rtqb Kiv nvmvb Mvje, tQjt Uv
wgvUv_s,tjvtZ gnv evK-evKg A_P DB`vBU Bbdings l B w`b tKvb Lei wQj bv| AvtBk
Kto l i wvcU`gthUi Awclm mnKvix dvBj -cT tNtU tclv b`f w`j | AwgtZv i xwZgZ wPš-
vq cto wMtgQj vg, A_P di bw_s| l B tQjt Uv Avtmvb tkltgk| Avi GKRb wQj gvS
eqmx g`wWg; AwfA wKs` emvq tM`- Avmte, tQvU tqtqUvi Kvj cix`lv| mZivs ZvtK
Avi wj thtZ nj | GKv tkl Kitz wMtg cLq ctb bqlv| tMU w`tq tewi tqB tmvRv iv`v,
tiw wvfvBwvi Avevi iv`v-cvi ntq gvgthi cvb-wewoi t`vKvtb| GKUv wMvtU| Kuci g`y
Avtjvg cLtg t`vKv`vi gvgthKB t`tLwQj vg| nUvr cvk t_tK GKUv L`vb-tLtb fvOv Mjvi
`f -

Om`vi nv-dztLjv t`Lteb?o i b
Ogvtb!o Awg Ggb A`fxb K_vj gvtb eySvb cLtg|
Om`vi t`Lteb, gvT cvP UvKv|o
tQjt Uvi `wi` tPvtL-Prgovq, Rvgvq-Acwi`Qbzvq| XvKvi iv`vq Amvavi Y me wkmjthwM`
Mt`i l Dc`icbv wbtq mrvh` cLx`f i e`vcvti Avgvi wmx`stb l qv AvtQ| nq mrvh` bv Kti
cvk KvwUtg hvl qv Avi bv nq cLkxb fite mrvh` Kiv| tKvb Ae`vtZB jmbBvvi tMKb
Kti hvPvB-evOvB Gi c`q`cwiz bB| wKs` H tQjt k wbtq Srtg v Ab`Lvfb, Mf l tbB
tCwv± wem`ui av`v bv, tLjv t`Lvfbvi tKvb DcKi Yl mvt_ wQj bv|
Obv t`Le bv|o cvEv w`tZ Pw`Qj vg bv wKs` l bvtQvi ev`v -

Om`vi Avctbti nv-dztLjv t`LvB, `BvUv UvKv w`tqb|o
K_v tkl KtiB A`w`Z fwtZ nvZ-`lv tclw ej ivertii gZ Qozt j wMj | wbnwZg Qb` Zv
KLbl Dte wMtg wctV AvQto citQ, KLbl tctUi Dci cti _cvm PUVm bv bv aithi ka
%Zwi KitzQ| tmB mvt_ kptZ tcvj vg GK A`w`Z tMvOvb gvKv`ka, i xwZgZ fq%i! Avgvi
nvU`eU mugk teto hv`O! l i tWU bv btoB etKi tFzi t_tK kyk-cLkiki mvt_ Onqviv u
u gv`v dzt.. o RvZxq fZto, A`vfwek ka aviv tewi tq AvmUj | Avoh`GKUv mgMvtZ
DcwYZ nvrQj | l i Kt±vcvti gZ nvZ-cv gv_v brov Avi nv-dzkagjvi gvtS wQj wLpZ
wmbjmb| GKUv wv`v-wi qv Mv` tivwxi gZ wKsev ZK-ZvK ev G- imvBtRkthi wKvi Mv`
tKvb wRcvm evj K| gth nvrQj l i dcm-dmUv GLbB tdtU hvte, Mjvg Dtv Avmte i`o!
BZgta`B l tK_vgtZ etj wQ| l _vgtQ bv A_ev GB Kwvb KvRvUv Kivi mgq l i c`q` m`e
nqvb Avk-cvk tLqj ivLv| ati _wgtq w`tZ fq nvrQj , Mvtq nvZ ivLtz A`v`-t thb
GKUv cvKvj gvQ, wNbnthb mixkcv ev evbMv` tivwxi| tRvto wPrKvi Kti, agtK l tK
_vgjvg| tQjt Uvi nvtZ `k UvKv `tR w`tq evj
OZB GB tLjv Avi t`Lvm bv, etKi Amj ntq hvte| eSuj !o
OtLjv bv t`Lwv LvgywK m`vi?o etj l nvm nvm gL Kti DEti i Atc`lvq Zvktq_vKj |
G cLk`e DEi mntR ntZ cvti N KvR Kiwe| Gi DEi Avmtj wK mnr? cvb-wewo ev ev`vg
teptZi K`wcluj j vM, l qvK`Rtc KvR Kitz thwM`Zv j vM bq ASZ gymLvthi Kti tLvi wK
nvtZ| Kvgj v LvUtz j vM Avi l GKUv eqm Avi GKUv SvUv-tKv`vj | evtmi tnj cviwMvi
Avi Pvtqi t`vKvtbi eq ntZ cqm v j vM bv, j vM tidv`iY tKbbv tKvtqktpb Ad
wi j vtqewj w| Mvtqi RvgvUv RYv`ntj l i i`vZ_s,tjvtZ tek SK StK| bvbv i Kg tCwUv Kbv
ev tKvtKv tj tM tbB l Lvfb| wKOB AwZwi`o tbB| Pj ntZ cvtqi bL i`aB A`w`vZK gy`o i
msMtg wj bt tKvb DEi B t`Bvb tmv`b otLjv t`Lmb tQjt UvtKl| hvB trvK, G gZ`ybvMvi K
ev %wK Rvteb tKvb A`enb Kti wKbv Rvwb bv| Zte tKvb GK gv mšvb nvi vb nqZ | Lp
UvqvW`g vMtg| wfi t_tK mti Gtm wi Kmvq DvN`
Om`v t`tmktU Kj vb hvb|o ex wi KkvU qvj v Avgvi K_v i bto wKbv eStZ cvi j vg bv| mZivs
c`ptewE -
OKB Pj vb !o GKUv Svtsi mvt_B tewi tq tMj K_v_s,tjvt|
Opj vBtZ tZv nteB, bvBvj Avgvi c`vU Pj vteb wKwv ! wK KvKz Avctb wK Kb?o
Ou!o msv`lv DEi Avgvi Dti`k` AbvMh cLk`k| wKs` tm K_v KbvUvbD Kti N
OAv`Ov GB Ktj tRi tMtuI Kvq`vUv Ggb Zi K`vb, GK`g K`vZv- e`vvnv gvKv`Qo
eRtZ cviwQ e`vUv Avgvi gv`vi tcvKv tei Kti Qvot| GB aithi w`v l qvj v nq
bbcdkdvj eis mtpmUm Mjci, bvbv aithi cLk`k`ite Avi DEi t`evi cti wQZ tcvl b
Kti wBv`^e`vLv w`tq cLqvb Kite Avgvi AwfAZv Avi Avb KZ mxwZg| nv-dztLjv vi
evj Kuv Qme gb t_tK `fi Kivi Rb` Wvqj tM thwM`t`B| tctUvi bv mtpmU`tmi kT`f`i
fwgKv Avgvi nq Zv Rvwb bv-
OAvvwb covtj Lv wKQz Rvthb, A Av K L?o
OGB mvgb`ti evRvb| AvtM wvRi bvg-avg fivj vgZ wj Levi cvi Zvg, tZv Gnb Avi l gvq
cwi bv, fBtj gBtj tMvQ Mv|o

0GB Ktj tRi bvg ejsv Ktj R| Avi tMtUi wWRvBbUv, bKkvUv H 0ev0 Gi gZ eStj b|0
Avg GB wptqUf, ti qvi w tqUv GB bvgv A Av Rvrv tJvKvfk etj Zvi mfmUmMwi
_wgtq w tZ tcti wQ tevanq| tJvKv MfXi gtb wi v Pvj vJv wKQfY| wi v wgi cJi GtKi
tgvto Gtm gvRvi tivW tWkvi gjL jvj emZtZ `vovq| Avi wi vL qjv K_v Avevi i i`
nq-

0Kvrv ejsv Ktj mRi bvgW tek my`i| Avg M0tMtj i mgq, H GKvEti gJ³ wJvg|
evcti tZvgi eqm KZ? Zng wk co?0

tJvKv c0Z kxv RvMv DwPr| Zte Zvi Rb` mgte`bv Avi wbtRi gvtS Acivatava
RvMtQ| nvqti gJ³thv x AvR tZvi Nvto tPtc tKtj tRi GK AeWpB wKfK emw wdti tQ|
KZ UvKv t e GtK? Fiov tZv wK Kivl nqib! KZ t l qv hvq GKRb eqtex gJ³thv x
wi KkvI qjv tK! i wevi bwtki Agi evej Dw³Uv gtb nj, 0Aa`vKiv wPi Kyj B `wi` j 0 KZ
w tZ cvti Ktj tRi mvgvb` GKRb cfvIK GB wi vL qjv tK| Avg Zvi e vKM0U RvbtZ
tP0v Kwi -

0ewo KB? t0tj -tgatq bvB, t` tL bv AvcbvtK?

0XvKv AvBj vg GB atib nBv` jzqK| b` xtZ tMtQ Avgvi e`vevK| Av0 eQi gvBbt i f` tZ
eM³ wJvg| Bevi tMtQ Zvl . . . Zvi Dci evfti cbwtZ Zvgvg Zj vq tMtQ G`nvti | 0

Avg tKvb K_v bv etj i ayitb thtZ j wJvg| gJ³thv x i mgh Zvi eqm wJ wZi tKi
Dci| t0tj tbB| Pvi tqtq gvtS` R` tbi` t` gxi mv_ OvovOwo ntq tMtQ| t` wMZ Qq-
mvZ eQi| `B tqtq Avi cvPv bWZ-bvZwb `vtK Zvi mvt_ | dmj x Rvg hZv b wJ, fiebv
wJ bv| GLb D0v`y Avi Dcm w b hv`Q| tKvb Dcvq bv vKvq, bWZ` i gl` tPtq
ivRavbxZ Gtm tQ| tm GKv bv, Zvt` i M0tgi AvI cvPRb Gtm tQ| GKRb AvtM wgi cJi
Gj vKvq wi v Pj vtZv, Zvi fi mvtZB| wi v Pj tQ wKtG Zvtj | BwZgta` Avgv tcvitq Avm
kvnAvj x gvRvi, ewxRwe t` gZtmStai tMU|

0Kvrv Xvrv UvDtb th fxi -fvAv, Zv bWk Cv` i ci GK`g k`wv ntq hvq? Zvgvg gvBbt i wK
AvgvtMi gZ wR `vk-tMivg t` q Wvrvq Avmevi j wMtQ? Ab` tRjv, j vtbi wK fvzb
eZ0vib tek nevi j wMtQ?0

ivRavbxZ gvBtmKtbi Kvi b th i ayck d`vKUi bq thgbw Zvi, Gi evBti l th bWmi K
myeav Avi tnvbvj x Rieb-hvctbi nvZQwb `vtK Zv tevSvtbvi tP0v bv Kti ZvtK n`v mPK
D0i w` jvg -

0mevBtZv Avgv wFvUv Ovov eStj b|0

0Kvrv `k K_v GK K_v KbtQb| GB Mvj Wv Ggb Avbavi, mJ K bvB GtKvtdi . . . 0 bvbv
i Kg K_v etj `vtK tm Avgw wgtq t` B -

0mgtb evw` tKi H Kvtj v tMUvq ivtLb|0

MSt`e A` Mtn tCStQ hvevi Kvitb AvI K_v evivvg bv gJ³thv x v gBbyvTvi mvt_ |
tcmki tRvto Mvtq i Nig Svitq th AvgvK Nti wchitq Avbtjv| Zjv Ljtj GK i` tgi fiov
evmvg XtK fietZ fvj j wMtQ, AvU tnvq Bb `v wmlU| GB GKUv `cembtq mKvj mU`v
j wUtgi gZ NjtQ XvKv gnubMxi ciZw gvb|, tnvK Zv avbgu i GcivUgU A_er Kvoj -
vekftivWi Ovov Ni | tnvK bv fiov evox, Zey e`wMZ fvj j wlv wbtq tQv msvi | gBby

wGTvtK evj wv Zvi D0v` mgm`vi mvt_ Avgvt` i mgm`vi cv` R` AvtQ| GB tZv tmw` b
Avgvi GK eUvbwqR Avntg`, t` Ktj tRi tgavex mnccvX| j Ub t` tK D`PZi wWw0wb tQ
Gevi cwo Rgvjv KvbWwq, cvigvtbUy` yimwUkvtci UvtM`y` | l wi tM0 Kti
ej wJ -

0t`v`-y`y`y`y` t0to Bj` vt0i gmltZ cv ivLv gvI eJ`Sib, eJ`S wJvg c`w`b Ng t` tK
D0v! wK fvj Avg Kti wQ| cvP eQi ci t` tk wdti eStz cviw0 . . Gt` k Avi Avgvi nevi
bq|0

0l Lvtb tnmRg mgm`vUv Lp` c0KU ZvB br?0

0tmv Ki tnmRg melv tbB| mgm`vUv gwR0v`j ntq `vKv| j 0tb wKQz Kg| t` wLm bv
Avtgv Kvb ev0vj iv wK iKg DBtKt0 mevB mevi eimvg `j tefta `vl qvZ Avi AvCv, kZ
kZ wKtj wJv WtBf Kti| ZB wK fivem l`i Avtgv Kvb mnKgfv DBtKt0 eimvg
WvKtj ev Kvt AvmtZ ej tJ l iv wgm Kti? l iv WvK bv AZUv| Avg eJ`S me wK`S` AtbK
t`wi ntq tMtQ ti| Avg GLb t` tk-wet` tk melv tbB AvBtWbulUvnb|0

0wbqR tZvi K_v Av`Kvi Kie bv| wK`S` eUzGKevi fie cv`vtj mUvBub tKvb evj tKi K_v
hvi KvtQ AZvZ-eZ0v-b`vrel`r ej tZ i`aB kibv` v`kwe i, Ni ej tZ RvqMv e` j vtbv, t`g
ej tZ GKUv avg`gvb evKtewW`evij tZ Mv_ | hvi `v`v Zvi evertK wbtq AvR t` tK Pvj k-
cAvk eQi AvtM Ni t0to, kni t0to, Kyj Pvi t0to kibv` v`kwe i Avkq wbtq wJ| l` i
tPtq wK Avg fvj Av0 bv| Avevi t` tk th tmkvj wmlK0vU` d0eg| Av` R G gvB0vU
M0c Avgvi wmlK0vU` mgm`v AvI tekx| Avg ej 0vB Rvtdi wbi vcEv tm`Y i`ay tm
Zj bvq KvbWwq Zng fvj `vKev|0 Avg wbvRtK etj wJvg hv Avg wbtRi wktm Kwi bv|
tePv tK nZvk KtZ PvB vb|

AvI GKv`b Ktj R tkt i wgi cJi GtKi gJ³thv x v gvtK0U hvI qvi Rb` D0v wJvg gBby
wTvi wi v q | c0`tg j f` Kwiwb, Zvi K_vtZB tLqv nj | ZvtK AtMi tPtq ex j wMtQ,
Kvst |

0KvZ`e`vci Wv wK Kb tZv Avgvti tLv vmv Kbt i! wgi cJi gJ³thv x v gvtK0, gJ³evsv v evRvi
Ggb c` i bvg wKvimi Rub`?0 tK`Sznj wbtq wRAvmv Kwi -

0Avcbvi fvj j vtm bvg tJ v?0

tm wKQfj b Pz Kti `vtK| Avgvi gtb cotQ Pvtqi t` vKvtb GK tJvtKi gjL i t`bv0jvg
ht`x i mgq wgi cJi ev0vj xivb wJ msl`vj Nj hvi Kvitb tlvB wWtm`st` i ci l GLvtb LU
h`x Pjt, ivtqvti gZ| Z_vUw mWk wKbv Rvrv nqib| tm t` t` t` GKvbKvi tJvtKi
wqvj wbtRkUv nqZ GKUz tekx| hv` l Avgvt` i eo mgm`v nj 0t` bkb KbtmPvB0 tbB|
AvtQ Avctb evtJ evtci bvg| fvj fite evPvi c0`g kZ`th Pvi cvktK evPth ivLv, Zv tK
gtb ivtL|

0bv` j vb fvj vb j vtm| Zq AvgvtMi j wMtj B wK| ti v fiov i tZv tni tdi b`vKv|0 GK
aitbi t` t` t` f` mvt_ K_v etj hvq gBbyvTv AvI tRvto tRvto cv`vWj gvti |

0AvMvq nBvtZB, wlv` evi bWv` PBtj hve, Cv` i AvtMB| Wvrv knit nevi j wMtQ bv|
Avmtj Rvctbi gvtb Wvj bvb bvB, civab? Avctb tZv gv` i gvb|, tJnv-cov AtbK,

AvBtq weq cvm w tQb| wK wK wKbv? AvgvMi gZ bv Lvl qv gvBbtI i Rxefti gvtbWw wK Kl qvi cfti b? Bgpb frte evBtP _vuv ! Awmg thBw b evox w_Kv nvBtW AvBwQ, gvBqvtMv nvtZ gvt cAvkLvB Uvuv _BtR w wQjvg| Avi wKQb wclwi bvB| AvBR GKgym w b| bv Rwb K'vqvg _vKevi j vMtQ, Avj vgvjg| K_v Kevi j vMwQ gym, AŞfi Avmtj cv_i | Avgvi M'v v bwiZWv . .0

wBtRi Rxefti gvtbB Avgvi KvQ meqZ, gBbygTvtK wK ej e| _tj i tkl w tK ^cogvfb GKw b Wv vi-BwAwbqvi nte| AvBtq Kvfm _vKtZ dmv, GKUzj w ai tbi GK mncw/vxi mvt_ GKw b AŞt½Zv nte wPi vq GB fivebvq Wte wQjvg| Zvici wekte vj q, jvj gj vUei eB mZ| Gici gtb nj Gme ti ffij Dmb-wUDmb nm Ki .GwU vevij ktqU GKUv tQtj gvbj, wj LtZ nte, cotZ nte gvbeZvi Rb - cKZ teva tqi Rb | Zvi tkl, tKv_vq Avgvi me teva AvR ! fvmwU i tkl w tKi GK Mbc w tqlvi Kiv eUz w Ki Y li bvg, etj wQj A_B mKj Abt_ p gj | tKbv

GKw b A_vfrte I i Avi wki PPr nte bv Avi Abt i nte bv GKw b At_ p tcQtB QwtZ QwtZ| wKiY GLb gwmb wkbj tKv uwbZ KvR Kti | buUK Kti bv Zte mjeavmAZ wkt_ i GKUv t_ j i ^cwm t tL GLb | tmbvi mvt_ Lv bv tgvkj Ajskvi wLz ifc cvq bv| mZivs Kgti WtK ntZ ntqtQ Ki tcvfU| Ki tcvfU GtMtg - Ki tcvfU wcltj v mcl tevanq li | wKs Awmg cftv bv GK tmvmlj wRt ÷ i tJ Lvq cto wQjvg Ki tcvfU wFvBtRi tbB gvI GKw wRwbm, Zv nj AvZv-cOY| AvZv wxbZiv Avgvi Awekjm| GB gntZ w Ki Y tK ej tZ BtQ Ki tQ, bv wki x bv wki ciz . . wKOB nj bv Avgvi, i ayccfj kb tmbvmti GKUv msl v nq i Bjvg| e w MZ nZvkv w Ki Y tK tctj ej v thZ ev gy t hv x v gBbygTvtK ej v hvq | wKs w v l qvj v gBbygTvtK Ab wKOB ej tZ nte- OtefP v KvUvB eo K_v e s j b | evPvi hkvUvB gnvhv | Avcwb th GLbI Kó Ki tQb Avcbvi bwiZt i Rb , GB mvm- qgZv G eqtm KqRtbi _vtK!0

Om'viti evBPv bv vBtK Dcvq Kz_vq | Avmtj kixi Gnb Avi Kj vq bv, ej cvB bv | AtbK V'vuv tvBKvB knti AvBwQ eRtQb bv | fvj tVtn bv | GKvEti hnb tqtj Uvix AvgvMv cftki tMivg Ryj vq w j , ciw b weqvtb Avgiv hys KBti wK Kijvg I tMi AvUKvfv j vMe | bvBtj AvgvMv giY tVktbvtb | Anb Avi hkygkz fj tVtn bv | gvtS gvtS ciw Kq Gi tP gib Avtn bv K'v | i aybmz j vb . .0 gym Lvtk AvtMi tmB gBbygTvi mvt_ AvRtKi gBbygTvi AtbK cv_K | Zvi tPrvivq nZvkv Avi w'vR LpB cKU nq dtU AvtQ| wcv i w tK Zvi Rvgvi GKUv dtUv eo eo tmj vBq w cyKiv | t tL gtb ntQ GKUv mvtZvi i tqv tcvKv etm AvtQ Nvto | GB w i t i i tqv tcvKv mtg mtg tLtq tdj tQ Zvi mg -cOY kv w | Mtst_ e i clq KvQ Gtm tMwQ| gśi MwZtZ wi v Pvj v bvi dvtK nVr Kva emktq gBbygTvi A w KtU ej j ,

Okuvvi wK mw tgvri K nBtQ?0
0GLbI Kw bvB|0 tek AcfZ nq Zvi gŞe tkvbi Atc vlvq-
0weq KivUv Avmtj Rxefti Rb GKUv mtgm'vi e'vci | gvbtI i Lvj LvB LvB Avi bvB bvB|0

Amsj MeK_vi gvtS wK wK tevSvtZ Pvbj Awmg wK i bv | GKevi gvbimK fvimvg nxb GKtj vKtK gwZstj i GK Awclmi mvgtb bvb wcltq fvY w tZ t tLwQjvg, gj Z Bstj RxtZ | wKoz K_v GLbI wKqvi gtb AvtQ, 0g'v i R BR G tm- p j j w MRR | BD Aj tm- g'wboqvK, I hvbv we g'v i W... tkg Ab BD...0 BZ w | cvMj tnvK hvB tnvK, wK I gntZ w eevnZ bv nl qv Avgvi gtb ntnQj I i Nyv fiv tPrLi Dcnm AŞZ Avgvi Rb wKoz Kg | Gevi I Awmg j wK GbvD! Aek wcltq bv Kivq Avgvi Pj gvb AvBtWwUu Ai dlvBbv mvcj w v bmtmi tKvb tni tdi tbB | eis gvtS gvtS GKwKZlv cŞj , cKU | MŞte t cŞtQ gBbygTvtK we vq Kijvg | Gi wi vq Dvtj B y Pvi UvKv tekx t l qv ntq hv tQ |

MZ Pri-cvP w b ati Lp Svgtjv tMj Ktj tR | i v o te Avb we fvtM Ov i -Qw i msl v GvbtZB tekx Avi wK v K m i Zv | Zvi l ci nUv Kti QwtZ tMq o Rb w Pvi GKw t_ | Ktmi Prtc teZb chŞ t Zvj vi mgq cvBwb | Zte Ct i Svgtjv thnZ t bB Zv i q v | AvR mKvj AvUvi gvtSB Ktj tR h l qvi B'Qv wQj | AvMvqKvj Kw nq C Drmtei eU | AvRtKl Kw tZgb GKUv wbtZ nte bv | Zte tmvgvi j vb t e xi wKoz fvDPvi Rgv w tZ nte, bv ntj etU i M'v c cti tMj Svgtjv | wKs t fvi Qv bv Mw wclY c'vj m'v i i tgvvBtj Avi I AvtMB DvtZ nj | Lp Dte w RZ KtU GLbB Pj AvmtZ ej t b | Avb w Rb wmbhi w Pvi tKl b w K Lei w t q t Q b | AMZ t Kvb i Ktg ti w nq QwtZ QwtZ nwmRi | SvgtjvUv eo etj gtb ntQ, GB mKvj tejvZ clq Rbv w t k K bvb ai tbi t j v K Rgv ntqtQ evsjv Ktj tRi tM'Ui mvgtb | wclY c'vj m'v i l Ab GKRb wK v K AvgvtK t tL B GwMtg Gtjv | tUbk t b, ftq tKgb d'vKvtk tPrviv nq AvtQ m v wLwL tU tgRvtRi wclY c'vj m'v i i | Mtq Utk m j , mKvtj nvUvi D t t k t e w i t q w t j b n q Z | Ab Rb Bstj Rxi , evm Ktj tRi cvtk | wZvb tevanq m'v i AvtM Gtm t Q b tKbv D t z Kti j w c i v Avi mvt_ cvZj v m'v wU mUv m e Z m'v tOv tMwA ev AŞem w m'v te e'envi Kti b | Ot kv tbb msk i eve | Ktj tRi tM'Ui mvt_ Mj vq w w t q GKtj v K AvZv nZ'v Kti tQ | gnwec | 0 Awmg AvKv t tK cojvg ej t j fj nte, G tKv t i gnvkb t tK!

0GB tM'Ui mvt_! GZ eo i v'v i mvgtb? bvBU MwwUnj cvj k, m=0?0
0mev i B tZv tm K_v | cvj k tZv Gtm Avgvt i w Rb v t o v q v t K B v b v q w b t q t M t Q | 0
tPrLi mvgtb GKUv myi qv w v - K k t f t m DvtQ | Ktj tRi wekvj e AvKvZi tM'Ui mvt_ Sj tQ gvbj | Avi I AtbK i Kg tM U 00 0 j 0 BZ w , GK GKUvq GKRB Kti Sj tQ ! GUv wbtm t t n Kvb AvUvi M0DU G wclg - M0tci KvR Av ev tKvb weKvi M0 t i | m'v i tK wRAvm Kijvg-

0tj vKv t K AvBtWwUdvB Kiv tM t Q ? 0
0cftj vcvji bv | Zte b w K GB w t K B wi v Pvj v Z | evox cUvi I cv i , w r j be t i t K v_l | Ab GK wi v cvj vi etj tQ | AvcbvK Wkvi Kvi b tZv I tK mbr w i Rb | Avgvt i GKRB MwwUnj wK GbKtqvi tZ etj tQ Avcwb b w K H wi v vq Avmv hv l qv Ki t b t i j v i | 0
0ZvB b w K | Ktj R t k t l t h t K v b w i v q D t v c w i | G L v b i w i v n t j M Z G K e Q t i w i w c U n t Z B c t i | w K s t i j v i t K B w K K i v t b B | 0

0hvB tnvK Avcab GLbB _vbyh Pij hvb| t` tLb l iv wK etj |0
Awg cvtk `wo tq _vKv tKSZnj x wi . v ,tjvi GKUvq DfV cojvg| evi evi Nji wdti gBby
wgTvi tPnivUv tPvL fvmQ| nVr wclYc`vj m`vi tCQb t` tK WwKtj b-
0`vovb msKi evej Awg Avcbvi mvt_ hve| cvj wk Svfgj v ! e` gvki v mBmvBW tKm wnmvte
wbZ Pft`Q bv| Avcab eo tKvb Svfgj vq cti hvf`Qb wKbv, Avj vB Rvfb!0 wZvb Gtm cvtk
emtb| ZvK cvtk tctq GKUvuj Kv j vMfQ|
0m`vi tWwewUv t` tLqOb? eqm KZ, tKgb t` LfZ, Rvfb?0 Pkgv Lfj Ah_v tPvL Wj tZ
e` -ntq cotj b Dub| Awg wRAvmyfsvMfZ ZvKtq AvfQ -
0m`v| efovB ej v Pij t` LfZ tZgb| tmfFbW cvm-gvBvm| `wo AvfQ| tPbv j vM?0
gufZ`Avgrv eKti gta` evZm fvi x ntq Gtjv| maeZ tj vKUV gBbyB| Pz Kwi fvevQ,
fivevi tPov KivQ| wPz`ti ej jvg-
0Avgt` i _vbyq wMfQ mae ntj tcv`gtUg tVvKtq Zvi cdc` thvM`Zvq mrKvi Kitz ny |0
0thvM`Zv gvtb? Zvg wk Avej -Zvej ej Q ! gv_v Lvivc ntq tMfQ bmk?0 DfERbvq Zvg
m`vab Kti ej tZ`i` KtiQb wZvb|
0m`vi Awg tKk wPb maeZ. . . |0 tRvojv fve ej vi Rb` wclYc`vj m`vi Kbfvi tmkb Zvg
m`vab Pvj tq tMfj b-
0msKi vj tmb Uzvg ! Zvg tktb ej te wPbtZ cvivQ bv| nqZ t` tLw wKs`wi . vl qvj v` i tK
gtb ivL| efsQ? wj v . gvB eq, tZvgvi bvi fvm teKwvDb ntq hvf`Q gtb nq! wj v . . .
.0 Avgrv` i wi . v mmb wmtbgv ntj i mvgfbi `vxbZv tMvj -P` i Nji vgi cvj _vbi w` tK
GwMfQ thtZ j vMj |

MZ Kvj l tMwe` cti i tkl cdtst` M0g evej vZj vi evRvti tKvb t` vKvb tLvj v wQj bv| `y
GKUv tLvj v vKtj l t` vKvb GKv, tPvZv tbB| AvR Ct` i wK AvfMi w` b b` xfvZv` i
KvtQ eb`vEi cptevmfbi mrvth`i bvtg Kiv Gtm Af` gvb| vj tK UvKv w` tqtMfQ|
cwi evi clZ gvI GKK cAvk UvKv Kti| Zvi B dj k0ZtZ evRvti mev Avbv-tMbv|
evRvti i gta` w` tq tntU hvf`Q efov_`tov mevB| gfl nq nwm bq Mf | nvtZ wKQv wKQv
m`vB| Kvj Drme nte| evRvti i gta` w` tq tntU thtZ thtZ ex` gBbywgTvi Lvk j vMfQ|
tm thv b XvKv hvq ZLb `k` Ab`i Kg wQj | Pvi cvtki tekxi fvtMi tPtq Zvi gtb Avb`
tekx| tKbbv, MZ `ygrvM XvKvq w` bfi wi . v Pvj tq, tKvb i Ktg tLq bv tLq, gvtS mBsv
LvfbK Rfi fM AvR tm evox wdti GtmQ| Zvi tKvgti i MrtU evav AvfQ clq nvrvi-
evti vK UvKv| ZvovZwo cv evovq gBbywgTvi Nti i ct`... bWZ-bvZvb` i mvt_ KZ w` b
t` Lv nh bvB !

AveyZvtni midivR bxj i wI

tkl ivZi w` tK kvZUv tek RvKtq DfVwQj |
Kvj xc` Pi Pi ntq `j tQ| Avl RbvctfPK, mKtj B kxtZi Df`vg nvl qvq GKUz GKUz
Kwvj ntZ ntZ G l i w` tK SKtQ| Kvj xc` SKtQ bv| tm wbtRi gtbB `j tQ| t`vj t`vj
t`vj w, ivOv gv_v i wP`w|
Scwov tQvU| MtAi KtqKUV t`vKvbi tCQtb| Scwov GKUv tKvYvi w` tK tUvej | fivOv
GKUv tUvej | GKcvk BU w` tq tVvKtq ivLv ntqfQ tKvbl i Ktg| tUvej i lci wLgvUvgtq
Rj tQ nwi tKb| tZj tktl i w` tK, Avtj vi igi gv AvfMi gtZv tbB| miv ivZ ati Rj tZ
Rj tZ clv tGtmQ c0Ykw` | AveQv Avtj v-Avawi NiUvi tFZi tKvi is amfQ w` tqtQ|
Scwov tKvYvKvPftZ tKv_vq thb evO DfVfQ| N`vs N`vs tWtKB hvf`Q| gkv l mthvM efs
tdtj tQ| tPvi vMvsv nvgj vq tKtC tKtC DVfQ tNvi tKvi` KtqKRb| fivOv PUVtqj clvK-
tdvKi Mtj kxtZi i Ktbr nvl qv XkQv uuUvKti | KbKtb nvl qvi PveK|
Kvj xc` PUVm Kti Pvc gvij Ei`tZ| weo Kti DVj , BDbqg Geri fivOve|
hZxb`v tZv tbB, gLtj m`K AvgtMi w` wK Uvbw?
axtibi i` Revv gtZv tPvLi w` tK tPtq Kx th nq Kvj xc` i , nufmi gtZv d`vmtctm Mj vq
etj , tZvi wK is ti , teu`v wQj w` wj |
BDvqg tZv tZvi K_v Avl tZvtj bv| gvSLvb t` BtK Pvkwi Wv nvi vBvj | B` w` tmi Mj vq
mrvbfwZ|
hvDM Mv, DfV `vojv Kvj xc` | Utj DVj cv|
GKUz tKtC DVj Avj x| kxtZi PveK wctV cotZB bmk gvki vgmvtj tevsv gvKvj | gL-
Ztj Pvbj Kvj xc` i tCvO Lv l qv gfl i w` tK| gfl i Pvgov GKUz KwAZ ntj v| Kucv Kucv
Mj vq wRtMK Kij , hv l KB Kwj` v?
GfzgvMfMv KvtQ hvB| clv wZ KBiv Avm|
A, hv l wMqv|
hvBve bmk?
bv, hv l wMqv| gvj Kvo bvB ctktU|
clvKvctfMv K_v| ZB tZv clvKvctfMv bv axti b|
Avj x K_v etj bv| Mvtq l gvtL bv Kvj xc` i K_v|
Mj vi meUKz` i` tXtj Kvj xc` Geri ej tJv, gvmfMv MZi ABj wMqv cvMj v cmbi Pvbqv l
eo cwb, VKtZ Awg i wR bv ! eSij ti ...
Avj x A`vZ GK Kvq` vq gv_v bvtQ| tm efsQ|
`cvfQ mgvb Zvj ti tL Kvj xc` tewtq Gtj v evBti | cv` fUv Uj tQ GKUz GKUz gv_vUv
wSgvSg KitiQ| Kqvki Pvi i wQtoLto Pft` i is wQtoLtoUv Gtm ctotQ cv`exi lci |
Av`Qbzvi is| mpmvb bxieZv Pvi w` KUvq| GKUz `vojv Kvj xc` | fvej wK thb LwbK|
tPvL wUwU Kti tPtq t` Lj cvovUv| evRvti i tkl mvgvqv mvi mvi Scwov tKvbl

tKvbl Utz GB ivtZl Avtjv RjtQ| GtMvtjv Kvjxc` axi cvtq| GKUv ScwotZ wltq
tmavj | LvU l ci tMjv ntq itq wQj tqtqUv| tek fivU kixi | t LtZ tZgb my`i bv
ntj l GK aiti jveY` XjXj KitiQ gLlvbq| Zwmktq vKtZ Bt`O nq| tek DPr eK|
wciwgtWi gtZv t LtZ| Stj ctowb GLtbv| wPKb mZvi Kg`wg njy` Rngb jvj tcto
kwo ci tb| `iRv tLvjv ktā gL Zjj tm| t Lj Kvjxc` tK| nmj | Zvici miv Mv
`wjt q Dtv emtZ emtZ ej tjv, wK tMv eo KUtq, tKgb AvtQv?
fivU Mjvq Kvjxc` ej tjv, wK gtb nq?
tPwK t tK tbtg Gtm Kvjxc` i nuZ aittjv tqtqUv| ej tjv, AvBtmv, AvBR `Brtb wgbjv
i tmi Mctcv KBtev|
Kvjxc` bto bv| Scwoi gvSLv b `wotq vK wevtj i gtZv| w`i tPvL tPtq vK
tqtqUv w tK| Kx thb tLwR Zvi gLlvbq|
Avti gi` ABtjv wK, fZz cvBtQ?
Pj | Kvjxc` l i tKugi tcmPtq ati mvtci gtZv|
k`vl ivBtZ AvBmv wK Avi tcvlq| Avi l AvtMfvM AvBtj cvi Zv| tqtqUv K_vi Rvte
Kvjxc` l i big gvsmj Ei`i gvSLv b gL j jKvq| thb ivZ tkl Kti Gtm tm gnv Aciva
Kti tdtj tQ| Avi GB Acivax gL KvDk t LtZ w tZ Pqv bv| kwoi l ci w tq bwfi
wtPi RvqMwKtZ μgvMZ gL NltZ vK Kvjxc` | Kx GK tNvti i tFzi thb Wte hvq
tm| wLj wLj tntm l v tqtqUv|
evBti wki Si tZ vK Uclvc kā Ztj |
Scwo t tK hLb teitjv Kvjxc` w tbi Avtjv dtU tMtQ ZLb| wSiwSi Kti nvl qv eBtZ
Avi ecKti w tqtQ| ctp hvl qv tPvLuv Zvi wPoweo Kti l v Avtjv Sj KwbtZ| wPwoK
w tQ l v t tK t tK| Kvjxc` i gtb nq, Zvi jvBdUvB cvMjv cvmbi gtZv nRg Kti
w tqtQ l Bw`b| Zvi tPv`i cjt`i i cjt` wQj, ZvB tctP tMtQ|
tm KvR Kti GK tjvvi Kvi Lvbvq| UKUtK Mjv vtvv tjvvi mt½ KvUtZ nq mivUv w`b|
KLtbv KLtbv ivtZl wWDwU cto| th w`b ivtZ wWDwU vK Zvi mtUi AvM w tQ fvtjv
gtZv tPjvq tXtj tbq Mjvq| ZvMr cvq miv iw`i KvR| gtb i tRvo cvq| w tbgv b
wWDwU wQj l Bw`b| `cjt`i tNtg-tbtq Kvi Lvbv t tK tewtq Mtqi Rgv Lttj nvl qv tLtZ
tLtZ iv`i Dtēw`tK cvb-wwoi t vKv b hwrQj | Avi ZLbB NtU KvEUv| tPvLi cjtK
gvI | tKv`i tK thb GKUv gvj tevsvq URK t`sto Gtm tdtj w`j ZvK iv`i GtKv`i gvS
eivei | e`m, t LtZ nqwb Avi | mKtj B ejs wMtq wQj Kvjxc` e`vUvUv Gevi tMtQ| wKs`
ej tZ wK, Zvi Kcvj AvDh`i Ktgi fvtjv| cōqB tm tPvL eRtj GKUv Qwe t LtZ cvq|
Svcmv bq, GtKv`i `úo Rj Rttj | m`ti cjt`bv jvkKvUv Ni Utz fvOvtPv v tUvej Uvi l ci
itq AvtQ tm| gv_vq Amn` hSjv| Kcvttj i `cvtki i M wQto hv`Q| miv gL tftm hv`Q
it³| gv_v i ci RjtQ cvPtqv cvl qv`i GKUv evje| Zvi tRv vj Avtjvq eKti eu
cvkUvZ tPvL cotZB `vi`Yfite PgtK l v tm| eu cvkUv tbB| Lttj cto tMtQ thb
tKv_vq| eKti Wwb AskUvB wbtq tm itq AvtQ|
Kvjxc` BU weQv iv`vq Dtv nuUtZ j vMj emoi ct_| wKQjY brite nuUvi ci Zvi gtb
ntjv, Avti, tm hv`Qv tKv_vq ! emotZ? tKb hv`Q tm? tm tZv thtZ Pqv bv Avtj

emotZ| Zte tKb cōZw`b fjt Kti G c_Uv atiB tm tntU hvq| GZ tPbv c_| fxlY
tPbvRv bv| tm thtZ Pqv AtPbv ct_|
emotZ tKb tm hvte? wKtmi Rt b` wdti thtZ nte msvti i KvQ, UvUv wKtmi? Zvi cvMj
eDUvK t LtZ? wKs` tm t LtUv wK? t Levi tZv Avtjv tbB wKQb| mivUv w`b cōq
wPrKvi Avi nBPBtZ mg`-emovUv biK ntq AvtQ| eDUvi gL w tQ jvjv Si tZ vK Me
mgq| tPvL `tUv Kx fxlY jvj, Rj Rj Kti | ZvKvttj B fQ ati hvq Kvjxc` i |
emoi tkl gv_vq GKUv tQvU GKpvjv Nti cvMj eDUvK AvUtK ti tLtQ tm| tKvbl i Ktq
Qvov tctj B QvU Ptj AvtM eo iv`vq| GKvvi tZv Mwoi Ztj cotZ cotZ cōq...| AvtM
Kvjxc` cōqB NiUvi Rvbjvi KvQvq wMtq `wovZ| Kx GK gvqvq thb ZvK UvbtZv| GLb
Avi tm `wovq bv| Bt`O nq bv| eDUvK t Ltj fwi GK Kó nq Zvi | eKti tFziUv
nrvvKvi Kti l v| wK GK Afive thb tUi cvq tm, Lwjj Lwjj j vM wbtRtK Lp|
k tLi tZvjv tPv`i Avbv| tPv`i Avbv bq, Kvjxc` kL Kti tMvUv RiebUvB w tQ wttq Kti wQj
my`i gL t tL|
Zvici, bvn, tPvL cvb Gtm hv`Q Zvi, wK w tQ th wK ntq hvq| gvbt l i RiebUv tevanq
tjvvi Kvi Lvvi Xjvq tgvktbi gtZv|
_gtK `wovq Kvjxc` | tm hvte bv emo wdti | Ab`i tKv_vl Ptj hvte| gsvq wMtq RvvtR
KvR RvUtq tbtē| fivte cvbi l ci | tKd Zvi tKvbl nwm cvte bv Avi | cigntZB
AvtiK fievv tW`i Lvq Zvi gv_vq, tQttj `tUv tKv_vq wMtq `wovte Zvi | l iv tZv efm
AvtQ Zvi ct_| w tK tPtq| evc Zv`i KLb wdtē Kvi Lvbv t tK| tQttj `tUvK tZv
t Lvi bv Kivi tbB tKd| eo tQttj Uv ivbē KtZ KtZ GZ`tY nqtZv nvZ cjtq
tdtj tQ| ivbē KtZ wMtq cōqB tm nvZ cjtq tdtj | evt v eQti i Kiv nvZ tdmKv cto
hvq Zvi | A_P tQttj Zvi Kw` bv| teva nq l i tFziKvi me Kvbe gti tMtQ| Kvjxc` i
gtb ntjv Zvi PvBtZ Zvi tQttj `tUvB Kto AvtQ| l iv tZv msvi tQto, gvK tQto cvj tQ
hv`Q bv| Zvttj tm tKb cvj vte? Zvi `B ev`Pv tQttj i KvQ AZ mntR tm tnti hvte?
Avi tKv_vl hvl qv nq bv Kvjxc` i | tm Avevi BU weQv iv`v`i emoi ct_| nuUtZ
j vMj | gv_v wbpz Kti nuUtZ j vMj GKgtb| Zvi tFziUv tKvj Av`Qbentq i Bttjv bxj
iw`i tetNvi AvtqvRtb|

Avqkv Sb® GKZvfi i U/i

1. LuPv tft0 cml Avgvi
tKgtb Avfm hvq
gb ZB i Buj LuPvi Avtk
LuPv th tZvi KuPvefvm

umi Ztbi kixi AvR AvZvxb, Ro, cjt i ki cunivq lti Miti mi " c_Uv w tq AvmtQl
Swk tLtz tLtz GB `Bw tb Lwj LuPvi gtZv jvkU bovPov Kti | `Bw tb jvkU MIU
fei "tZ i i" Kti tQl | umi Zb tUtl cvq bv | umi Ztbi me e`vi Aemvb ntqtQl | teP_vKtZ
KZ KóB bv tMtQ, AvR me tkl, umi Zb tKvb kál Kti bv tMvOvq bv, GgbwK XvKvi
ivRct_ Ab` tqtq` i mvt_ l hLb Mjv dnuUtg wPrKvi KiwQj ZLbI bv | eStZB cvtmb
etj U KLB I i Zj tCu tF` Kti Ptj tMtQl

tmb b umi Zb Ng t_tK DVtZ t`ixB KiwQj | mi hyl tK tWtKB Ptj tQl | úAB umi Zb Zi
AvBR ABj Uv wK? givi Ng cvi ZvQm bmk | teBj ABtQ g`vj v | úmi Zb tPvL KPj vtZ
KPj vtZ Avotgrov tft0 PwKtZ Dtv etm | úKvBj ivBtZ Ggp GKlvb `cb t` LuQ eSuj,
t`w wK AvgvMv Mtq i tkl mxgbyvq Kvb wSj Uvi l cvi t`BKv AveQv tgní tFZi t`BKv
tNovq PBoV ivRct_ i i teK AvBZvtQ GKlvb gvby, K`wVv Rvbm AvgvMv gwZ fvB | dBU
dBvE nwm AvgvMv gwZ fvBtqi, Awg _ nBqv tMwQ, tKgy Rvb Mv Og Og Ki ZwiQj,
ZnbB ZB Ggp KBiv WvK cvoZvQm | úh g`vj v `cb t` LQm Gnb l U | gtb bvB AvBR
AvgvMv teZb evotvbi j vBMv wguQj Kib j vMtev | úmi Zb etj úZvi wK gb j q AvgvMv
teZb evotvte, Avgvi tZv gtb Aq bv | ú

umi Ztbi AvR gbUv fvi ntq_vtK | wguQj thtZ Bt`Q nq bv | emoi K_v gtb ctoftQ Lp |
evRvbi K_v, evRvb GKZvivUv j Bqv hnb MtAi w`tk thtZv NEv j vMtvb evQti i gtZv
umi Zb evRvbi wQb wQtb QwtZv Avi ej tZv, evRvb GKKvb KvVi Npv AvBtbn, Awg
tNovq PBoV MtAi nvtU hvBgy | ú i evRvb ej Z Zvg Npv w`qv wK KieV? Zvg bv
gvBqgvby | ú umi Zb evRvbi Mjv tcvPtg etj evRvb Zvg bv evDj Zgvi KvQ gvBqv Avi
cjt v wK?

úmi Ztbi w`tk Lwei evDj ZwkTq_vtK wKQvY, `xNRjm tdtj Avi etj evRvb KZ mnR
K_v mgvR tm_j vb LvU bv | Lwei i GKZvivUv Uvb cto hvlti gvBqv hv l tLj wMqv |
hvB t`w evRvfi tKvb Mvbi v evqbn Avfm wKbv | evRvb GKUv j vj j vj MvgQv Mj vq Sjt tQ
Avtj i cvk w`tg thtZ_vtK |

2. Avi wK emtev Ggp mvaj evRvfi
bv Rvb tKvb mgq wK `kv nq Avgvfi

GKUv UbUtb mfi Lwei Mvq, umi Zb evRvbi ct_i w`tk ZwkTq_vKtZ_vKtZ tPvL Svcw
ntq Avfm | umi Zb t`sto Kj Zj vq hvq l Lvtb Avt v tqtqv wfo Kti tQ evj wZ j vBtb ti tL

tMvtj hv`Q, Kvi AvM tK hvte Zvovov Zvi tti tPvgtP t`tl gtb nq thb teP
_vKvUB KóKi, umi Ztbi Mv ml qv ntq tMtQ | `xN` cjt nvcv Qwtq th Wp muZvi w`tg
tMvtj Kitzv Zv fjt tMtQ |

umi Zb H umi Zb SgZvQm K`v? mi hy Avev l t`K av`vq | umi mi hj Zvov tLtg `*Z
Kj Zj v t`tK Nti Xtk tMvMtm wMj tZ_vtK wKQv cvSt, Zvici c_Pj v- cvj cvj tgtli
gtZv GKgtL, Zte GZme Któi tFZi l t`i gtl Kwt` ti Lv tbB | tKgb thb GKUv
gvt` i Avb` tPvLgtL, GKUv D`Qj Zv l t` i Pj vq |

úmi hyl` L Avgvi gtb Aq bv gwj K AvgvMv `vex gvBb`v j Btev | g`vteRvi me KvBj K`v
tKgb tPvL ivOvBqv tMj | KBtQ tKvb wguQj wguS Kievi cvie bv |

mi hy umi Ztbi w`tk gtl SigUv tgti etj g`vteRvi KBtj B ABtev | `Bgm aBiv teZb
AfaR AfaR w`ZvQ, GLb teZb evotvteZB ABtev bBtj bv Lvqv gi Y j vMtev | Zi tZv
emvZ UvKv cvvb j vM bv, Avgvi UvKv w`tZ nq emvotZ | wRbmc t`i `vg evovtQ wKs`
AvgvMv teZb AvBR cvP eQi aBiv GKB RvqMv AvtQ | ú

umi Zb Pz Kti_vtK wKQB etj bv | wKfite th fvtZ fvtZ GB kni Gtm ctoftQ thb
KvMvRi Njo tMvEv tLtz tLtz GB BU-KvVi kni Gtm ctoftQ | GLbI fvjv Kti
kni UvK t`LvB ntjv bv | t`vi ntZ bv ntZB MvgtvMti tFZi Zjv cto Avi i w`l ntj
Nvtg Mitg ReRte w`fR NigtLv nq | Ni ej tZ tQvU tQvU tLvqo | Gigta` kni t`Lvi
mgq tKv_vq?

umi Zb wKfite Miti H wRvBZv tQto GB nEtMvtj Gtm ctoftQ fvetZ_vtK | wKs` Kte
KLB thw`b evRvbi j vkUv evRvfi i gwa`Lvte cto_vKj tmb b t`tK?

3. Avj w`nvi fRb cRvq
gvbtl i mKj mRb

AvPvK AvPbvB KLB
Avb Bw`q bv m`te |

tgvj w`nvU t`tK nvZ w`tkK `ti GKUv KuPv gmvR` | wKQv`b AvM bvgvR hvev mgq
Lwei evDj tK GKZvivUv gMevtZ etm_vKtZ t`tl Cgvv mvtvte i gtb wmsvi Av_b Rjtj
l tV | tKv_v t`tK cvq GZ kwst Awg GZ Bev` Z eb` Mx Kwí KB Avgvi tFZi tZv GZ
kwst-cvB bv |

Lwei evDj nvtUi GKtKvY etm MvBvQj | tejv tktli w`tk | nvU tdir gvby` t`jv Rtov
nrvQj Lwei evDj i gb tKgb Kiv Ki`Y mfi | Rbv cAvtkK t`vK ZvtK w`ti AvtQ | Lwei
evDj w`votvfi `i` w`tg tMtQ Ptj tQl | RUJvi cOZ`tK D`vm ntq hvq | Zt` i cOqvRbxq
KvRwU AcOqvRbxq ntq hvq | gtb nq wKev `iKvi GB nvU-evRvfi i, gb Pj hvB mvaj
evRvfi | GKUv Mvb tkl bv ntZB Avti KUv | art art RUJv eo nrvQj, ivZl tek ntq
GtmQl | Ggb mgq gmvRt` i Cgvv mvtvte wKQv gmvj w` GwMtg Gtm nVvr LbLtb Mj vq
wPrKvi Kti ej tZ_vtK úH Lwei nrvvRv`v Zti bv KBZwQ nvtU Avi Mvbi Avmi emvBve
bv | ZB Zi gtZvB Pj ZvQm | ú Ggb nVvr eRctvZi t`ti Lwei nKvMtg hvq |

nr4Ui mvaviY gvb|_tjv| fq tctq hvq| tKvb c4Zev` Kivi kw3| Zvt`i tbB| nvo
wRiWRti GB tiwMv wbiXn gvb|_tjv| Lwei evDti j cvrk `novtbvi kw3 ev mvm cvq bv|
GBme `wovRvYvix uRtiiv thb Avj wai Lmev`v Zviv hv ej teb ZvB nwm ZvB thb
Avt`k| gmiRt`i Cgrfqi Bkviq AvZ Drmvnx wKQy gmiw -Lwei evDti j GKZvivUv Uvb
w`tq cvtqi wbtP gmoqtq tftz tdtj |
Lwei evDj nvdgvd Kti tKt` I tV GKZvivUv euPvtbvi Rb` t`sto aitZ tMtj I tK av`v
gvi tj Lmeti i gv_Uv thtq GKUv t`vKvtbi LjUtZ jvtM| `i`i Kti i3 cotZ _vtK|
tjvKRb ZvtK H Ae`vq ti tL Pti hvq| Lwei evDj AaGZ Ae`vq cto _vtK, nVr
i3 ewg ntZ _vtK GKUv tbow KKi KB KB Kti I i Pricvtk tNvti | Lmeti i Dtv `novtZ
Pvq, cvti bv| tftvi hLb AUkvi wdtK ntq AvmtQ cwlLiv WwktZ `i` Kti tQ ZLbB Zvi
cOYevqtewitq k3b` wgvq Av Zvi t`n GKZvivUvi KvQ cto _vtK| tmB t_tK gv_vi
Dci fivzv QvZvUv Dto thtZB uvi Zb Avi Zvi gv evZvtm DotZ _vKv cvZvi gtZv DotZ
_vtK|
uvi Ztbi eqm AvWtiv, Zvi ZLb metqi eqm| gvtK wbtq wbtRtK wbtq wPSt- Kti Avmgvb
Rwgb GK Kti tdtj t| tKvtb Kj wKbviv cvq bv| u u Kti evotZ _vKv eb`vi cwb thw`b
Nti XKj `Bw`b Uvbv gyo Avi cwb tLq wL`i Ryj vq Amnbxq ntq I tV uvi Ztbi tPvtLi
mvgtb j vj bxj dj wK tOvtU| cvtKi ewoi mi hyXvKvq _vtK MvtgOtm KvR Kti | mi hy
gvtqi KvQ t_tK mij gvi wKbvivUv wbtq I t`i ewo t_tK GKUv fivZ tLq wbtq GKUv Rsaiv
cjtBv GKUv Zjv Sj vq, Zvi ci nuUzmgvb Rj tftz gvtK wbtq evm aitZ mvgtb GtMvq|
ewo t_tK gvBj cvtPK `ti evm`vtU uvi Zb nuUtZ _vtK thb c_ Avi divate bv AbS-
Kvtj i GB c_Pj v Kj wKbvivUv| Zey uvi Zb k3 cvtq nuU Rti j Zj vq AvUtK _vKv
c_tK AvKto ati | nuUtZ uvi ZbtK nteB, bv PvBtj I | evm`vtU i KvQvKwQ cwb Kg, I i
gv tevKv tevKv PvnbtZ Pvi cvtKi gvb| t`tL| KZ gvb| Gt`i tFZi uvi Ztbi eventK hwi
GKSj K t`Lv thZ! bv t`Lv hvq bv `iayvzi wZi Rj | th Rti tKej Kvbw Avtm AvRj v
fti | `tPvL Qwctq Rj Avtm, uvi Ztbi I ZvB| cwi wPZ big tmv`v gwU i GB Mlg tQto
uvi Zb th ARvbi w`tK cv ewotqtQ Rvtb bv Kj cvte wKbv|
evmUv tMvotZ GtMtZ _vtK mwi mwi e`tj v Qwotq `wtK Svcmv Kti w`tq| evmUv
mrvvti i Awgb evRvti Gtm _vtg| evtmi tni vi I t`i tK cOq e`wi gtZv bwgtq w`tq QvtZ
_vtK| uvi i tPvL Ryj v Kti, tQvUtej vq tgj vq nwi tq tMtj evRvb evRvb Kti thgb Kur wQj
tmi Kg wPrKvi w`tq Kur tZ Bt`Q Kti wKs` cvti bv| Gw`K Lw`K ZmkKtq iv`vq GKRBtK
wRtAm Kti OfvBRvb tR tK MvtgOtm Kbw`tK? O H tZv, iv`wi Dtevcvtk eo GKUv
mvBbtewW`t`wL`tq iv`v`cvi nq| tMUUvi cvrk `wotq _vtK, `vjtj v jvtA tewitq me
kltgtKiv wj wj Kti | GZ i wOb Kvcv civ tqtq`i tFZi mi hyK LjR cvl qv Lp Koki,
ZmkKtq _vKtZ _vKtZ hLb tPvL Svcmv ntq AvmtQ ZLb t`Lv cvq mi hy| Ct`i Pir
t`Lz cvq thb| A%o cwm i tFZi fvmtZ fvmtZ mi hyK LoKtUvi gtZv AvKto ati |
uvi tK wbtq mi hyMvtgOtm t_tK gvBj wZtbK `ti Scwo Ni _tj vq Gtm tXvtK|
GLvb t_tK `i`i` ntjv uvi i bZb Rxeb| Oqk UvKvq GKUv KvR wbtq t`q mi hy`i aytevZvg
tmjvB Kiv| cti Ab` KvR wKtj teZb evote| uvi Lp Kti KvR tktL hZ `Z civ

hvq| tftvi fivZ tLq Avevi wUwcb ewUtZ wKQy wbtq tewitq cto `Z| cvP wgnvU t`wi ntj
mrcvi fivBRvti i gL SgvUv Avi PvKwi t_tK tei Kti t`qvi ugnK _vtK Lvov| me tgbt
wbtqB Pti uvi i Rxeb| Zte mi hy `tj v t`L GKUv AevKB nq| Avi Gi inm` tF`
KtZ tewk teM tctZ nq bv| thw`b mi hy wbtg v t`Lvi bvg Kti mviv ivZB evBti KwUtq
Amj tmw`b I i Kvs`wex`-tPvivi t`L GKUv euKv tPvtL ZmkKtq etj KB t_BKv AvBuj,
mviv ivZB KB AwOuj ?0 mi hy| fivb bv Kti mi mwi Reve t`q OGKv evowZ UvKv cvl b
hvq| O gL tZtZv ntq Avtm|
uvi bv PvBtj I mrcvi fivBRvti i mvt_ wmtbgvq thtZ nq Zvi t`qv evowZ UvKvUv wbtq Pvj
wKbtZ nq| gwZ fivBtqi gL Uv Zjv tq thtZ _vtK| OZvBtj kixi Avi gb GK ABtj v KB?0
uvi wbtRtK tLutR Nvtg tFrv ReRte gvb| I i tFZi | GB gvb|_tjv QvtQ `i ayctUi Rb`?
tctUi w`tj avB me? GB tctUi Rb` AvRtKi MvtgOtm Kg`uvi knii GB wfto wctoi
gtZv wJtK _vtK|
uvi i tKvgj gL Uv w`tb w`tb i`nq, mij Pvnbx RuUj nq| wgnv `t` ntq I tV KKR|
kltgtKt`i tbtX ntq I tV kltgK Avi gwj K ct`ti mvt_ cvl bv Av`vtq t`b `ievi Kti |
MvtgOtm Kg`i wbtq wgnv wbtq Zvt`i `vex Av`vtq mPZb Kivi Rb` tjtvti mvt_ wgnv
ntqtQ uvi i | Gt`i tFZi wgi AvcvK Zvi fvtj v tj tMtQ tm Zvt`i eyStqtQ gwj K c`
Kg`i tKvY KtQ, Zvt`i b`v` cvl bv w`t`Q bv| me kltgK GK ntq wgnv Kivi Lei
gwj K ct`ti KvQ Pti hvq Zviv cvj k gv`wb nwmRi Kti ivtL ivZ t_tK B|
civ`b tftvi t_tKB Uvb Uvb DteRbv| AvR Zviv Zvt`i b`v` cvl bv Av`vq Kti B Qvot`
I t`i wgnv Avt`-Avt`-Rwzgg ntZ _vtK| nVr wgnv tFZi t_tK tKD GKRB cvj tki
w`tK BU Qto gvti Avi Gi Rb` cvj k `Zwi ntqB wQj | mtz mtz cvj tki _wjt e`v`i`i`nq
th thw`tK cvti wQvtK cto|
`i ayiv`vq cto _vKj uvi i _wjt wex` jvk| i t3 i GKUv mi` aviv Mvotq hvq| cvj k `Z
j vkuUtK wbtq uvi i Mtgi wKv v wbtq AtbK tewk mZK`ntq Pti Mtgi w`tK thLv t_tK
uvi GKv`b Rj fiv ct`i Dci w`tq tntU GtmQj tedP _vKvi Avkvq| t`L MvO_tjv
tKgb bxie ntq AvtQ GKwU cvZvI botQ bv, AvKv tKgb Kvj tP i O atitQ, _gU ntq
AvmtQ gwU i Kvbwel uvi wdi tQ Zvi jvtki wQy wQy cvj k fvtbi tFZi t_tK PUv evav
j vkuU i cv tewitq AvtQ ZvtZ v jv tbj cvj k t`qv, Kvj B w`tq Qj Lp mL Kti |

Avntg` wdtivR ifc

Mltgv tqtVc, `i t_tK GK`j tjvKtK tPvtL coj | brix-cj`l—ex-exv, hpeK-hpeZx, wki-wktkvi t_tK meeqtmi gvbtl i hvivaYnb | Zviv GKmgq tmvRv bv-wltq cwDgw tKi we`Z avbt`tiZi tgvUv Avj ati nuUtZ _vtK| weKtj i jvj Avtj v mU`vi KzvkvetyYqgk nveYpy tLtz _vtK| gv tcmi tqb R1/2j vKxY@GKuU tcrtovevmo | emoNi ej tZ GLb Avi wQb tbB—BU-KvtVi f`ysk Qvov | gvSLvtb duKv RvqMv, cvtkB GKUv Lpwi gtZv Ni | G-NtiB tPstik eQi ati DEiwaKvi mtl `ivZkq GKRb exv evm KiZ, Zvi Mvtqi is ZvgvtU Avi tPvL`uU wQj fq4i D3/4j | tm-l Avi Avi tbB, MZ eQti i eb`vq tfjv Kti gvQ aitZ wltq Avi tdtiub | GLb Qvciv Nti i Gtduo-l tduo t`Lv hvq | Avkcvtki Mlg t_tK GB wFvUwU cDq bq`k dU DPz| cK`-KtqK Gki | eb`vi mgq wPfvgi Mwie l LoKtUv gvbtl i tmSfW fvgtZ cwi YZ nq | Ab`mgq `kMltgi wePvi vj q | tLvj v AvKvtki wbtP gvby , t j v etm wKB, wKS`gvZeYi t` i tLvj v gb cvl qv fwi `vq |

wePvi gRij m | wePvi K mvZ-AvURb efor-tRvqv : Kvtiv eqm wtk-Puj k, Kvtiv cAvk, `Rb lvU-mEi, emk GKRtbi cPvEti i Dcti | mevB tPvvti emv | wKQz tj vK BtZvgta` Pvi w tK etm ctotQ, mgtbi w tK tMj Kti Avtj tek KRb `wotq, evgcvtk KtqKRb wki-wktkvi l gmvj | GKUv `i MvtQi m1/2 tnjvb w`tq `wotq tclgi Kvi tY t`vix Avtj vtKi eotevb l gv | gRij tmi gvSLvtb Avtj vK, Zvi wQtb ex eiev, tQvUvfvB, mv` _`tUv er`Pv l fvex |

—Gj vKvi cfivekrix (gRij tmi cAvb) tPvvi g`vtbi tqtqK fvtj vevmi `vtq tQvUvfvBtqi tclgi evj wmvte gRij tmi mef`sz wePvti eotevb Avdwi btk wbfZtbi wbt`R t` qv nq | mgq mU`vi ci ci, AvKvtk we`yr PgKvt`Q, GKUv tnRvM emZ Avavi Zvovt`Q Avavti, m1/2 `wZbUv tKi wmb emZ l AvtQ | tKvtbv mv`ix-mver ev Avj vc-Avtj vPbv bv-KtiB, ceSbaWi Z wv-xvstbqvqx ivq tNvYvi gtZv Kti wePvi Kt` i GKRb tPvvi g`vtbi tPvtL tPvL gmbtq wKQv SvK wltq cPv vq gv`v DPzKti Kua `tUv dtj tQ AtUti gtZv gL`cvw Kti—

—Gj vKvi MY`gvb` Avgvt` i wZbcj`tli tbZv tPvvi g`vb mvti GKvlt tqtq gv gvi qgti w`tK itqtvii er`Pv nvZ emotqtQ | dmKbni cz` dmKbni (wLw`gvLv KtE nvZ w`tq Bkvi Kti Avtj vKtK t`wltq tj vKvUv thb _vtg | Avtj vtKi ex eveli gL`Uv tQvUv ntq Avtm) | H th `i gv-fevb `wotq | l t` iB mvm-Drmvtn GZ` i GvMvtqQ, Gi wePvi nte fqvem | ivq KvRt`i i Abguz Ki t`eb gmvRt` i Bgvq mvtne | nvZ w`tq t` LvtZB wePvi K AvURtbi cvtki tPvvti gvij b gL` emv Bgvq mvtne QvMj v `wv tLwPvtZ tLwPvtZ wbtRi Dcm`wZ cgvY Kti b | ivq tNvYv tkl nq bv, tj vKvUv AnsKvti i m1/2 ivtqi emk Ask ej tZ KE kvb t` qvi fwtZ LwKvi w`tq `i` Kti—

wePvi Avi wKQz bv wqviv, Avgvt` i gta` mvg`Pvi Rb gv gvi qgtK fvtj vevmi `vtq H KEvi er`Pvi eotevbtk cKvtk` B3/4Znmb Ki t`el | wK etj b Bgvq mvtne?

tj vKvUv GKdvtK Ab` wePvi Kt` i KvQ t_tKl m`szmPK Bkvi v Av`vq Kti tba | Gici gv`v SvKtq cDtg Bgvq mvtneK, Avtj v bZgtL tPvvi g`vtbK m`fab Kti | tPvvi g`vb gL` eo Kti Drdtj i` nvm Svvtq Nvo SvKtq m`sz Rvbtj b | Bgvq mvtne wKQz ej tZ PvbvQz b, wKS` tPvvi g`vtbi tPvtL tPvL cotZB Zv `c Kti wbt` hvq | wtk t_tK cAvk eQti i Pvi Rb wePvi K Dv `wvq, mEi eqm GKRb `wvvtZB tPvvi g`vb agtKi `ti ZvKvq | tj vKvUv mvivRvbtL mgti gL` bv-t`Lvi te`bvq ka Kti etm ctol | Pvi Rtbi gL` RMtZi mKj Avbt` i nvmi`azv jvKtq | GKRtbi cv tLuov | Pvi Rb wgtj t`Sovtbi fwtZ wltq tqtqUtk gvtqi nvZ t_tK tKto wbtq Gm mevi mgtb teAve` Ki tZ PvbTj tPvvi g`vb fq4i gwZfZ tPvtq l tV | `tj thvM t`q tPvvi g`vtbi gv`vb wKvmtgi tcvkwmk n`evj tQzUv | tPvvi g`vtbi tPvtL tPvL cotZ tm AvUw `ti AvveY` etj tbwZtq cto thb | cvPRb wgtj tqtqUtk cvtki GKUv Lpwi Nti wbtq wltq wbfZb `i` Kti | Avavi dtj tMvOmb Avi wPrKvi we`xyKti—ivtZi tKvtj tbtg Avmv b`gtgEj tK |

Gici bZgtLx tj vK`tjv NigtLv nq, tPvvi g`vtbi wQtb wQtb emk wePvi K, Bgvq mie AtbK AvtMB `vb Z`vM Kti tQ | gv MvtQi m1/2 gv`v VKtQ gZi-Kvbwq | tPvvi g`vtbi Avt`k-AvAv cvj bKvix tPstik`vi-`dv`vi l Atb`iv wgtj Avtj vK, Zvi eiev, fvb-fvex-er`Pv m1/2 wbtq Pj j Avtj v-Avavti i tNvvtUv `i tdtj | t`vi-Avtjvi mgq-cvtk Uc Uc evoi tduv gL`i Dci cotj Avb wdti cvq Avdwi b, jvUtg cov t_tK l tV etm | am`Zvi Pig gL`k | Avhvtbi avb tkvb hvq, GZ`tY t`vvi i ceffvml Lpwi Nti i evBti Gtm nvZ-cv vtotQ | gv MvtQi tMvovq i^{3v3} cto AvtQ, gZ | tm tevev fwtZ Dv AveQv Avtj vq wvj KvUv t`vvi weaY`-RvqvKvcto Uj gj Ae`vq nuUtZ _vtK, cvtki eo Lvjt i cvo w`tq nuUtZ nuUtZ GKmgq tm `i GKvUv mvtKvi gL` wltq `wvq | `i t_tK AveQv Avtj vq GKaitbi tavqmv Qvotq AvtQ | tm GKcv-`jcv Kti mvtKv ati nuUtZ _vtK, gvSvgs Gtj GKmgq `i ntZ `iaB `iZjevovq | GB NvbwUv cPvUvB wUvfi c`vq t`tL GKRb `kR | c`vq t`tm l tV i Pbv l cwi Pj bv Avntg` wdtivR | Gici tevmtb wltq tPvtL-gL` cvb wQvUtg itq cto gvbyUv | wlvb cDmkZ bvUKvUv wT`bvU`Kvi, cwi Pj K Ges bvqKl |

th mgq tqtqUv mvtKv cvi ntq hwQj, wK tm mgqB t`vi cvPvUv w`tK Kvj stetj i ktz wdtivRi Ng tftQ hvq | evtPj i jvBtd Af`-GKuU `jKvivi evmvq Zvi Ae`vb | Ng tPvtL tm `i Rv tLvtj | GKRb AvMsk tqtq `wotq, hvtk Gi AvtM Kl t`bv tm t`tLw | AtbKvUv bv-t`tLb K`v ej tZ `i` Kti |

- KvDtk Pw`Qtj b?
- nvv |
- KvtK?
- AvcbvtK |
- gtL GKULvmb Pvcv nvm Gtb—
- AvgvtK, tKb?
- Zvi AvtM ej b, nvtj b tKb?

GKBifc nwm w`tq—
—nwmj vg tKb? Zv tZv Rmb bv|
—bv, Avcbv tK ej tZB nte nmtj b tKb?
Gevi wei³ five gjL Kti tPvtLi Ng OrovZ OrovZ—
—t` tLb tPvtL AtbK Ng, wKQzej tZ PvbTj ej p, bv tZv...
—bv tZv gvtb?
Avtav tPvtL Ltj `i Rv t` mLtq—
—eU Kti t` qv Orov Dcvq _vKte bv|
tVutU wbu j B nwm Sui t q—
—Avccb Avntg` wdtivR tZv?
bvg wK evbvtb mWk D`Pvi Y Kivq wdtivRi KtE wKQWv bgbxqZv tbtg Avtm|
—Zv wK AvtQ|
—wFZti GKUzemtZ cwi |
—emtZ cwi gvtb?
AveQv tPvtL tqtqWu w`tK Zwmktq, GKUzfte—
—emv tKv_vq?
tqtqWu nVZ w`tq Bkiv Kti AcuRU dvUuU t` Lvq| KwiWvfi I cvtk kvZvtj v Qvotq
tFRvtbv `i Rv|
nvtZi Avzj Qto—
—I B emv?
—niv |
—Avmp |
tQvdcv gLvgyL etm `Rtb|
—Av`Qv tqtqWu wK cti AvZ`hZ`v Kij |
—bv|
—Zv-ntj ?
—Zv tZv Rmb bv|
—evnev, Avccb tj LK, Rvbteb bv!
—AvZ`hZ`v Kij bv—GUv i ayRmb |
—ev-ev tek etj tOb|
—bv—Avmtj , Awg t` LvZ tPvtqW H NUbWU ci tqtqW AšZ AvZ`hZ`v Kij bv,
Zvi ci Aubw` QZvi nvtZ tQto w` t qW| Kvi Y tm I Lv b t` tK cLZtkvawMentZ cvti, wKsev
cwi wPZ mgvR t` tK `fi tKv_vl wMtq Avktq wbtZ cvti | Avevi aYsm ntqI thtZ cvti |
—aYsm ntqI thtZ cvti gvtb?
—G-B cuZZv-UuZZv Avi wK?
f q% i AEnwm Sui t q—
—evnev! I gb PgrKvi mgvtRi GKU ¶|ZtK Ztj ai t j b| Avevi bwqKvtK tQto w` t j b
Aubw` Q GKU `cmeo Mšte`i nvtZ| ev wdtivR mvtne, ev|

t` qvtj i thw` Kuvq tcvtovKvtj i tKvtbv-GK AwU³:-i AwKv GKU tcvtU UvOvtbv, tm-
w` Kuvq DvU wMtq `uovq Avdwi b| bvi x-cj` t i mibeQ GKU tLv j tcvtU, cvtk Qvc Kuv
wki i gjL tVU `fUv btoPto DvU t` t g hvq, Kvi Y tm Ab`gb` nq tcvtUuU w` tK
tPvt AvtQ|
Ng tNvi tPvtL wdtivR wKQWv mgq t b q| Gici `uo A_P tKvbxq KtU—
—t` Lp, Avgvi wK Kiv DuPZ ej p tZv?
wbu j BZv tftO—
—gvtb!
`Rb `Rtbi w` tK Zwmktq tPvtL bwgtq t b q| Gici Avevi `t f w/2 wdti tctq tqtqW
ej tZ` i i` Kti |
—Avcbvi buUti Kti tmB tqtqWu mtz Avgvtiv th Rvxtbi AtbK wj |
—gvtb? wK ej tOb, Avcbvi bvg wK?
—Avdwi b|
bvg tkvbi ci GB cUg thb tqtqWu w` tK tPvtL tXtj w` t q ZvKvj wdtivR, buUti
tqtqWu bvtg bvg| tPvtL eU Kij tPvtLi mgvtb tftm I tV—Pvi Rb wPvi K Avdwi b tK
tRvi Kti ati wbtq wMtq tLvqvew` KtQ| wbtRi tPvtLi mgvtb tqtqWu tK GK` j bic i
D` t v-Dj 1/2 ZvEe mBtZ nq—tmBme Ki`Y-exfrmZvi Kvu Kvu `k`|
wdtivr Gevi NUbWU `wqZi t b qvi `ti etj —
—Awg wK KtZ cwi ?
—tqtqWu hw` cuZZv bv-ntq KvDtk fvtj vevtm?
—emtZB cvti |
—wKš` fvtj vevmvi tj vKvU hw` ZvtK wdti t q t` q?
—tKb t` te? tm tZv Amy` i b q| Avevi wK¶|Zi |
evKv `wotZ ZvKvq Avdwi b| wdtivRi thb ejv tkl nqwb, ZvB tm MoMo Kti ej tZ
_vtK—
—niv, Awg mtPZbv fteB Pwi tUuZ GKU PgrKvi tqtqK w` t q Avfbq Kwi t qW| Kvi Y
Kvnbxi cQvRtbB tm GtmQ, Kvtj v ev KrumZ tqtqK w` t q Avfbq KivtZ cvi Zvg|
wKš` Awg Zv Pvbib |
Kvtj v, KrumZ ka `yU Avdwi tbi Kvte evtR| tm tPvtL eU Kti cLkK Kvq` vq etj I tV—
—tKb?
wdtivr tqtqWu tPvtLeU gjLi w` tK `wobex Kti ZvKvq|
—Kvi Y wK GB—tPvtLeU KtiB tqtqWu tK Avccb Avme`vi KtiB wbtRi gtZv Kti?
wdtivr Gevi mwo MeQKzAwKto aivi Awfctq tek `ivR Mj vq etj —
—n`u—ZvB|
gtbi meR gv µgk w`-Z ntZ t` Lv hvq, w`-vi evto wdti me Abj tzi—c` q tftm I tV
m` nvtm% j Avdwi tbi gjL, fivOv fivOv `cNvti tm wdti Gtm cwj t q hvq| mtz mtz t` Lv
t` q wPvi -gnZ`k wZ Avdwi tbi gjL, gvtq evKti mtz gv_v `R tmdwuctbi gtZv
wbi vct` XvKv cto AvtQ—tkl mof UKznvi t b vi f t q|

—f`Lp GB Kmnbx AvcbvK wbtq bq| ZvQvov Awg tZv AvcbvK wPib bv, KLtbv f`Lvl
nqub| wK Kti wj Le GZme?
—tm tZv Awg RmbB| AvcubB Avcbvi Kí bvi fvtjvevmvK l fte wbnZZ nZ
w`tqtQb|
—f`Lp GUv wK bq|
—GUvB wK bvU`Kvi mvne|
wdtiVR wKQzej tZ PvBij Avdwi b_wigtq f`q|
—Gevi ej p` tqtqUkK wK Avcub wchv t` t`eb?
—Awg wK ejs DVtZ cvi wQ bv|
—Awg Avgvi fvtjvevmv `fKwZ PvB|
—wK ej tQb?
—Awg Avcbvi tmB fiebvi bwiqKv, fvtjv Kti f`Lp ZwmKtq|
AvKvk fft0 covi gtZv Kti wKDtí l fV wdtiVR| tqtqU Rvqvi niZv wKQlv Dcti tUtB
Ztj f`Lvq| thLvtb wbnfZtbi mgq GKRB mtrvfi Kvgv emtq w`tqUj | tPvLi mvgtb
c0wKZ bvUtKi `k` fftm l fV| GUv wbdQB bvUK f`tL Awg evbrqub| KviY GUv cjt`bv
`wM|
—Awg GKUt`LtZ cvie—Qtq?
wdtiVR KvQ SthK wMtq Avlj` ewj t` t`L, wKŠ`mekjm nq bv| Gwotq hvevi fwiZ bv-ntj l ,
Ng Avi Kws-GKthvM Kti Avotgrov fft0 etj —
—Avgvi wK Kiv DvPZ Awg Rmb bv| f`Lp, Avgvi tPvL c0i Ng, ŐZugŐl Bt`Q Kiti
NjgvtZ cvti v|
G-K_v i`tb tqtqU AevK w`stq ZvKvq| niuv-wQB ej tZ cvti bv|
wdtiVR `*Z weQvbrq wMtq `fUv ewj ktk fvm Kti—i`tZ RvqMv ti tL GKwU ewj tk gv_v
w`tq i`tq cto, mthZ mthZB Ngcixiv bvU`Kvfi i gv_v-gfyfVM Kti tLtZ `i` Kti |
Avdwi b emv t`tK Dtv `iRvi KvQ wMtq `wovq, Zvici wK thb fte Avevi wdti Avtm,
AbjnÜvbx `wotZ evmvi memKQz t`tL tbq| Gici axi axi wdtivtRi cvtk LvTU wMtq
etm| WvktZ wMtq| cvti bv, nqtZv wKQzejvi wQj | GKmgq tml cvk wdti i`tq cto|
tPvL `fUv Zvi wK-GK cig w`stq Av`ivvš- gnZ`VvÉv-kvš- Avevi LwvKuv wkt` t |
So-epotZ Wbv fvOv cvLi GKvPj tZ Avktq cvevi gtZv Kti thb tm Avovj LjR cvq|

mKvj `kUvi w`tK Ng fvt0 wdtivtRi | gtl cvb w`tq temtbi Mwm ZvKvZB cUvcvtoi
NgfvOv wKtkvixeat KqvkvfRv fvtvvtjvq kvšK-wbwoZvq tKvgtj v4j gL fftm l fV
Avdwi tbi, mvt_ mvt_ ivtZi NUBwU `šZubfP JrmfK` cwiYZ nq| Gevi G-i`g tm-i`g
LjR br-tctq evi`vq wMtq Zvi gtb cto, tqtqU mvgtbi evmwU f`wLttqUj | `*Z tm
`iRv Lj` ivtZ t`Lvfbv evmvq wMtq bK Kti | GKRb f`gnjv v`iRv tLvtj |
—m`wi , Avdwi b`i evmv GUV?
—Avdwi b! Avcub wK-VvK tRtb ej tQb tZv|

—wKŠ` Avdwi b tZv, GB evmvB f`wLttqUj !
—f`tLb, Avcbvi gtb nq fj nq hvf`Q|
—bv-gvrb, Av`Qv Avcbvi tQj tqtq KŐRb?
—GKtQj , GKtqtq| `Rtbi eqmB AvU, l iv hgR|
wdtiVR wKQzB wKQzgtj vZ cvti bv| wdtRi KvQ wdtRB wdmwcm `ti etj l fV—
—ivtZi cvti v NUBwU Zvntj wK `c0Qj ?
—wR?
—bv—wKQz bv| Wvktb GKUj|
f`gnjv tQj -tqtq `fUvK WvktZ tMj wdtiVR memKQz gtj vtbvi tPov Kti—GB
gtj vtbvi tPovi gta`B tQj -tqtq `fUv Gtm tKvi vm Qvj vg t`q|
—Avmmj vgyAvj vBKg Avt4j |
wdtiVR tgsbm`šZ Rvbvq tVtUi mthZ niZ bmoatq| Ges eštZ cvti GLvtb Avi bq, ZvB
tm wdti Avtm| KwoWvfi i gvSvwmS Gtm Avevi wdti ZvKvq| f`gnjv `iRv AvUKw`Qj ,
Zvi wQb t`tK Avdwi b niZ tbt0 ZvK Uv Uv Rvbvq| tm Avevi wdti hvq| cpi vq bK
Kti |
—f`Lp, Awg LpB m`wi | wKQzgtb Ki t`eb bv| tKv_vq thb GKUv fj nq hvf`Q| GBgvl
th tqtqUkK f`Lj vg, tm—tK?
—tm—tK gvrb? evmvq tZv Awg Avi Avgvi tQj -tqtq|
—Zvntj !
—f`Lp, Avcbvi hv` mth`n nq..., wFZti Avmp|
wdtiVR wFZti c0ek Kti `iRv AvUwktq t`q| f`gnjv vK eU`iRv tNl `wo Kwi t`q
ti tL tKvfbv AogvŐh`Awe`vfi i meUKzD`Qym-AvKv`fvtK t`kvq i`c w`tq etj —
—wR, Avcub GLvtb GKUv`wotq_vKt`eb|
tQj -tqtq `wU tLj tZ etmtQ GiB gta`| wFZti c0g i`g t`tL wQZxq i`tq wMtq PgtK
l fV tm, Pv`i Mvtq w`tq Avdwi b i`tq AvtQ| wdtivtRi gta` gnZ`P Avteik GKaitbi
cwi eZB f`Lv t`q, KvQ GwMtq wMtq fvtjvevmvMZ e`wMZ `p`Zv l AvMh wbtq RvbtZ
Pvq|
—tZvgvi wK Rj ?
—niuv|
Rfti KvZi Avdwi btk ti vMv Ges Kgeqmx t`Lvq|
—Zvntj tZvgvi gv tZvgvi cwi Pq tMvcb Ki wQj tKb?
—KviY Awg tZv Rfti ctbtiv eQi Avtm gvi v wMtqUj|
wdtiVR wPrKvi Kti Dtv—
—tnvqU?
gnjv v ZvorniztZ t`sto Avtm|
—Avcub Kvi mthZ K_v ej tQb?
wdtiVR gnjv vi w`tK Nji tdi ZvKvZB weQvbr Lwv |
—GLvtbB tZv wQj !

—KB Avtkcirk tZv tKD tbB| Avcub wbdqB Amy' | eimvq hvb|
 wdttivR gLefR gwU i w'k ZmkKtq tdi tPvL Nvi tq tbq Dcti, nVv ckaKti—
 —mKŠ' Avcvri eo tqtq?
 gwnj vi Kctj fUR cto|
 —Avgri eo tqtq!
 —niv, Avcvri eo tqtq Zvntj tKv_vq? tmwK AvtMi ct'ji tKD..., m'wi fj eššeb bv|
 f' gwnj v GZ'jtY t' qvtj wMtq tmU `wotqtQ, tPvL Rj Uj gj Ae'v| i'tgi Qv` d'ro thb
 cw'vi AvKvk t' Lv hv'Q|
 —niv, Gi AvtM Avgvi Avt'K RvqMvq wotq ntqQj, tm ct'ji tqtq Avdwi b|
 —Avdwi b!
 —niv| tm ct'btiv eQi AvtM Rfi gvi wMtqQj | Avi I i eev wKv'wi e'emv KiZ, Pu'v
 bv-t'qvq c'ij tki tndvRtZ gvi hvq| cti cw'Kvšfi RvbtZ cw'wi, wki-cvPvti m½
 RwoZ_vKvi Acivta ZvK tMdzvi t'Lvfbv nq, Ges AtbK gviwct'Ui ci `vbr t'fK nuU^o
 G'vUvK etj Pwj tq t'q, Wv³wi w'ct'vU' I t' i wQj | j vk Avgiv tdiZ cvBvb| tel qwi m
 t'wLq c'ij kB j vk MhY Kti gwUPvcv t'q|
 gwnj vi `šPvtL RMtZi gv I `x Rvzi Rvzi Z tgvMj v cw'b, evievi tm t'xvK tMtj | thb
 AtbK ej vi AvtQ, ej tZ cvti bv| mgq wbtq g'fL fvl wcti cvq|
 —Avdwi b GLt'bv gvtS gvtS AvtM, I i eevi Lei wbtq| Awg gvtS-gta' Lvevi w'q w' B|
 Zng GLb hv' | Gi cti Avmtj tZvgvi m½ cw'Pq Kw'iq t' tev|
 wdttivR wK ej te ešS DVtZ cvti bv, wbi w'ó fwtZ tew'iq AvtM|

emvi wFZti XKtZB Avdwi tbi Pov KÉ, wKŠ' KtÉi m½ tj tP AvtQ wRMv MvtQ Štj_vKv
 AvVvi tcj e'úk^o-tcđ tcđ, Kvg Kvg|
 —Zng tKv_vq wMtqQj ?
 tgj vq nwi tq hv' qv tkl cqm wcti cvevi wknit'vi m½ j 'P'Z wKvi t' tL PgtK I Vv
 nvZovt'v wKvixi g'Zv KÉ Kw'ctq—
 —gv'tb wK? Zng GLv'tb Kxfvte?
 —ev, Awg tZv ev_i'tg! Zng wK w'btP wMtqQj | Lei KwMR wbtq GtmQ?
 —Zng etj wQj bv, mvg'tbi emmU tZvgv' i ?
 —n'v etj wQ, tZv?
 —Ptj v, tZvgvi gv'oi m½ AvgvtK cw'Pq Kw'iq t' te|
 `šRb GKt' tei nq, mvg'tbi emvq wMtq wdttivR Avevi bK Kti | wQb t'fK Avdwi b
 etj —
 —gv, ` i Rv t'Lv'j v|
 AvtMi t' Lv gwnj vB ` i Rv t'Lv'j | AvtM Avi w'šq GKt' Kti gwnj v ej tZ_vtK—

—Avt' Avcub! Kvj ivtZ Avcvri bvUK t' Lj vg| fvtj v tj tMtQ| Avgvi GK evÜex wQj ,
 tm-l AvZ'vZ'v KtiwQj | I i e'vcvriw' cđq bvU'tKi g'ZvB| eovfvtqi Kvi'ty wbcwvZ
 ntZ ntqQj |
 wdttivR M'xi I wKQv ivMZ `fi t'jt'c hvevi fwtZ etj —
 —Avcvri m½ wKQ'v AvtM tZv K_v etj tMj vg|
 g'tb g'tb, GLb Avevi Avj Mv mvi wQv'tbv nt'Q| GKUv cv'v' tgwkb|
 —wRj—wKQ'ej tQb?
 —wRj—bv, wKŠ'G—tK? (*Z dv÷ ej tQvovi fwtZ wQ'tbi w'fK Bkvi v Kti)|
 —G-tK gv'tb?
 wdttivR cvk wcti t' tL tqt'w' tbB| tm Avi wKQ'v-ettj w'šqZi tPvtL-g'fL Ptj AvtM,
 fiveZ_vtK AvtMi ct'iv NUvUvB wK tm `c'et' tL'Q...? GLb wbdqB ev'e| eimvq bv-X'fK
 wmo w'iq bvg'tZ bvg'tZ nVv wQb wcti ZvKvq, w' tbi Avtj v X'fK ctotQ me' | wKŠ' meB
 thb tNvi Agw'kvq XvKv| `*Z tntU iv'vq Gtm `wovq, Rj Kv'vq AvnZ wPc_ Zvi Kv'Q
 evRv'ti Kg-ti t'Uj Avj j g'Zv g'tb nq| thb Ggb Af'v'tm mw'Kv'ti i k'ut' ntq I Vv hvq|
 nuU'tZ nuU'tZ wKQ' i wMtq w' i K' get'ji g'Zv `wotq cto tm| nVv Zvi g'tb ntj v Mvtqi
 Pvgov Kv'ti i0 tctq etmtQ, k'jm-cl'jm `*Z I Vv-b'v'v Ki'tQ, AK`šr tm d'UctZ etm
 cto : AvKvk t' tL, gv'bl t' tL—gv'bl i i0g'fL XvKv cov g'fLvt'ki Avovtj w'f'v' i m'ebv
 I bvk t' tL PgtK I t'v| w'Kkvi Us-Uvs k'ā wR'š N'eva'w'bi g'Zv g'tb nq| D'p' D'p'
 w'wi s_tj vi t'eto I Vv Zvj v t'Mv'vi t'P'v Kti | GKmgq t'PvtL mvg'tb `*Z' t'qi GKw' w'w'v'
 kni t'f'v' I t'v| BU-f'v'v Ktj i Zxe' No No Avl'qvR, Mm'oi KKR k'ā, Qv't'ib,
 w'AvBw'ct' i t' šo-Svc, G'v'v'j Y I c'ij t'ki Mm'oi nb^o-gv_v-Kvb at' AvtM Zvi, t'kt'
 t'PvtL m½ cvj v' q' eš'v-k'et' i t'Nur t'Nur...| ax'ti ax'ti Avevi mewKQ'kvš-ntq AvtM|
 tm nuU'tZ_vtK d'UcvZ t'N'v' At' Lv-Av'w'šqZvq...

mKvj Mwtq `pj, wdttivR GKUv dv÷ dW t'vKv'tb X'Ktj wQb t'fK Avdwi b Gtm etj —
 —GB tKgb AvQ|
 nKPw'Ktq hvq wdttivR|
 —Zng!
 —niv Awg| gv'tK t'PvtL Bkvi v Kti tZvgvtK wKQ'v w'avq t'ctj w'iq Ptj Avm'v, Kvi Y
 Kv'tmi UvBg ntq hv'Qj |
 —GK`g tZtj mgw'Z tLj t' wL'tqQ, tek tek, wKŠ' GLv'tb wK Ki Q?
 —c'ka'Zv Avgv'tiv, GLv'tb ZngB-ev tKb?
 —ev! Awg tKb? k'nev'tMi Aw'RR gv'tK'v'v tZv Avgv't' i me tj LK-e'U't' i Av'v' | wKŠ'
 tZvgvi GLv'tb wK c'đqvRb?
 —Awg ct'UvKw'c Ki tZ GtmwQj vg|
 —tKb, tZvgv't' i wL'vZ bxj t'jt'Z i wK ntj v?
 —I Lv'tb ct'UvKw'c L'p'ev'k fvtj v nq bv, Avi Pvi'Kj v t'fK GLv'tbB Kv'Q nq| cti
 fivej vg ōAS'ti 0 bv'w'v' t'v'v' B hv'v'|

—ev PgrKvi! mKŠ' GLb tZvgtK Avi bñvUvñv Kitz nte bv| Pttj v, Avng tZvgvi
wWcvUgñU hve|
—tKb?
—tZvgvi BqvigtU eUzevUet` i mñ½ cwi Pq Kwitq w`te|
wdttvRi Awftaq j`ñ` thb Avdwi b| tUi tctq hvq| mKŠ' eStZ bv-w`tq Abptqi fñzZ
Avdwi b etj —
—bvñvKie bv|
—bv|
—tek—Pttj v|

`Rb nš`š-ntq tñtU wMtq Pvi`Kj vi tMU w`tq wFZti tXtK| XñKB tPttL cto Rqbj
M'vj wii i mvgtb AtbtKi gta` i`gmK` wotq AvtQ| Avdwi b GKcKvi wPrKvi Kti WwK
t`q—
—GB i`gmK|
i`gmK` wó tdivq| thb Avi cwi Pq Kti t`evi` i Kvi tbB GB fñzZ Avdwi b tK wctQ
tdttj wdtivR GwMtq wMtq thtP K_v ej v`i` Kti —
—Avng wdtivR| tKgb AvtQb?
i`gmK` wKQlv wew`šZ nq|
—fvttj v, mKŠ' Avcub?
—Avcub gttb Avng|
—mKQz gtb Kiteb bv, AvcbvñK Avng wPñb, tek fvttj v bvUK wj tLb| Kue mKsev
bvU`Kvi t`i gta` Avcub Avgvi LpB wctq, mKŠ' Gfvte K_v nte...
—tKb Avdwi bB tZv...
cvk wdti ZvKvZB t`ñL Avdwi b tbB|
—m`wi, AvB G`vg tFwi m`wi |
wdttvR AvKw`šKZvi j`¾v Avovj Kitz Mše`glx nq| tMU cvi ntZB t`ñL Avdwi b
`wotq` wotq nmtQ| meB thb I i Pvj wK|
—mK PgtK w`jvg tZv, aiZ cvitj bv? i`gmK Avgvi fvttj v eUz I tKI gvdi gtZv tPttLi
Bkviv Kti Pttj Gtm` wotq` wotq t`LuQ—Zng mK Kti v?
—Avng mK Kwitq gttb? Zng mK gvbj, bwñK Ab`wKQ?
—tKb mñ`n nq?
—niiv—nq|
—mK cñvY Pvl ?
—mK cñvY w`tZ cvit`e i`wb?
—Zng thfvte PvBte|
ejv tkl bv-ntZB AvmgtYi fñzZ wdtivR RbmgñY Avdwi b tK Rwoq at`i Pgy tLttZ
D`Z nq, Avdwi b LuPvew` cvñLi gtZv QUdU Kti Qwotq wotZ tPñv Kti, mKŠ' cvti bv|

AcUw` ñ` tMvOwbZ i/c tbq| GiB gta` m`ymvnx KtqKRb Zi`Y t0ttj-tgtq Gtm
Avdwi b tK Qwotq tbq| t0ttj`ttjv wdtivR tK Dchñwi AvñvZ Kitz`_vtK| wQwj`ñ`
tfsñPttq tfsñPttq ej tZ`_vtK—
—mK tctqK-gv`wb, AvmktK-t` I qvrv?

AvñvZ t`ñK i`ñv cvl qvi AvKwZi mñ½ weQvbrq tkvqv t`ñK wdtivR wPrKvi Kti I tV|
ev_i`g t`ñK Avdwi b tPttq I tV—
—GB mK ntqtQ tZvgvi, wPrKvi Kio tKb?
—Avdwi b?
—mK ntj v ej te tZv?
—Gw`ñK Gtmv|
—AvmñQ evel|
—GLbB Gtmv|
—Kvco-tPico ci tZ t`te tZv!
—ci tZ nte bv—Gw`ñK Gtmv|
ev_i`g t`ñK tei ntq Avdwi b mvgtb Gtm gPñK nwm`wovq| wdtivR RvbñZ Pvg—
—tK Zng?
—Avng tK gttb? Avng tZvgvi wotq Kiv eD, hvi mñ½ cvP cvPw eQi at`i dñmj dñmj Kti
tctq Kti Q (Av`i gvLv KtÉ)|
—I nñ`vttv! tK Zng ZvB etj v?
—I ñv! Zng Zvñtj AvrtKI Hme AvR`we`ñ`cñt`ñLQ? GLb Svj SvoQ Avgvi Dci |
I tVv tZv Gevi, ti wW ntq bv| wñtKtj Ww`vñti i KvñQ hvl qvi K_v wQj, mKŠ' GLbB Pttj v|
Avdwi b tbi SuSvtj v KtÉ wdtivR thb mñvZ wdti cvq| webvZwfgvñti`ñ` etj —
—G-B Avng mK Lp tenk etj tdtj wQ?
—bv| QAvñcubñ tenk ej teb tKb? GKUz..
—Avng mK Kie tmvrv? tkl i vtZ Ngyttj B bv—Hme we`ñ`ñUw`ñ`cñt`ñL|
—ti wW nI, GñwY I tVv|
weQvrv t`ñK Dttv ev_i`g wMtq etK Kti tñf tñti tMmñtj i ci`*Z bv`wi tUwetj Gtm
etm wdtivR| Avdwi b AvtM t`ñKB bvñv ti wW Ki wQj | bvñv tkl Kti B`ñ`Rtb RvgvKvco
tPñ Kti evmvg Zjv j wMtq wotP tbtg Avtm| tMU w`tq tewtq mvgtb GKUz GwMtq wMtq
wi Kkvq I tV| cwi wPZ fñzi mñ½ wdti Dcti fvOv btLi wkiwki AbfñvZ Nlvi wPKb kñ
nq| Agñb Avdwi b`kvñttj i gta` wdtivRi nvZ`ñUv ev`x Kti fvOv bL LjR tctq`ñZ
w`tq tKtU dtgti Dwoq t`q evZvñm|

wdttvR I Avdwi b tK ceñwi wPZ GKwW Ww`vñti i tPñti etm`_vKtZ t`Lv hvq| Ww`vñti i
mñ½ meK_v Avdwi b etj Q| wdtivR AtbKuv bñi e`kñK i gtZv PñvPñv etm AvtQ|
—AvrtKI Hme AvR`we`ñ`cñt`ñLQ, Avi AvgtK bñvñ wKwñgti KZ—cñkñ

meK_v Wv³vi gtbvthvM w`tq tkvttbb, Gici tcdhμuckb wj LtZ i`i` Kti | wctivR nvevMvev fve Kti efm AvtQ | GiB dufK tPvfi GKRb Zi`Yx tqtqi cdek, QaveYj etj KvQ Gfm Rwtq ati Wv³vi tK | Wv³vi mvne cui Pq Kwi tq t`b` Rti m½ |

—Avgvi tqtq—Avdwi b |

brg i`tb` RtbB tPbv ct_i Muj i tgvto Gfm Ab`iKg Bkviq wcti ZvKvq | GKei wbtRi eDtqi w`tK, AvtiKevi tqtqwi w`tK ZvKvq wctivR | ueu t`LtZ | wKQZB tgv vtZ cvti bv tm | Avevi ivtZi t`Lv tqtqwi m½ | AtbK wj |

—Avg GKUzAvmQ |

Avdwi b e`Zvi fvb Kti DVtZ Pqv | wctivRi br-ey v KtE thb wKQlv fvlv wcti Avtm |

—tKv_vq hv ?

—GB... wJGUwZtZ GKUv tcvb Kti Avm, GLvb t`tK tei ntq Avgiv tmvRv gvli | Lvfb hv`Q |

Avdwi b SUDU Dtv cto, tPvfi t`tK temi tq A`fi KwWfdvfb K_v ej tZ _vtK | Rvbjvi Mv w`tq tcvbey t`Lv hv`Qj | G-w`tK Wv³vti m½ Zvi tqtqi Av`i Sivfbv msj vci mv_t mvZ-cvP Ave`vi-DcvPvi tVutUi tgvUv nvm tcvitq `kv½tj i Kti wMtq tctQ | nVv wctivRi tPvL tPvL cto hv qvq tqtqwi t`tg hvq | KvDtK wKQz br-etj B wctivR Avdwi tbi wctiZ t`wi nt`Q tKb Ggb GKlvbv fve Kti temi tq Avtm |

mvgtb GwMtq tcvbey_i`i Rvq bK KitZB wFZti i gunj wU Nji `vovq, eDtqi tPniv, wKs`gt`gEj Rto Pvc Pvc it³i `vM, fq%ai tm tPniv | wPrKvi w`tq cvk wctiZB Avdwi b wQob w`K t`tK Gfm ati tdtj wctivRtK |

—GB wK ntj v? Dvb wK fZ bvk?

wctivR ZvKtq t`Lj mvavi Y GKRb f`gunj v | gunjvl wKQz etS DVtZ br-tcti tPvtLi gvY br-bvotq Acj K tPtq _vtK | Avdwi b Bkviq m`wi etj | wKQB nqv thb, Ggvb wbi`wMveAvr`ctq wctivR wRtAm Kti —

—tKv_vq wQj tcvb KitZ wMtq?

—GB tZv tcvb Kti tZvgvi Rb`Jl a wv`Qj vq |

A`vZ cui w`wZtZ wctivRi thb Avi Zi mBtQ bv |

—Ptj v—Ptj v, evmvq hvB |

—GZ Zvovov tKb?

—Rvb bv, Ptj v tZv |

Avdwi b Avi K_v evovq bv |

GKUv wvGvR AtUwi Kkvq Pto efm wctivR | Avdwi b | t`Lj gtb nte, thb wKQlv mgq wv`Qj `RtbB—GK cui w`wZtZ t`tK AvtiK cui w`wZtZ cdekki Aemi A_ev AcZ`wKZ gnZP niv t`tK nvd tQto evPvi Rb` | wctivR evtg ZvKvZB AvPvB AvrtK | tV, tcvbey_i gunjvi tPnivq AvvefZ Avdwi b | k¼v-Avoo KtE tm wPrKvi w`tq Dtv, WvBfviK evivi Mmo _vgvtZ etj | evPvl evPvl etj gngj wPrKvi Kti | NgS-evfNi LvPvq tKSZntj XfK mRvM evfNi Dcv`wZ tUi cvl qv AvZ AvMvxi Ki`Y cui YvZi AvNvtZ

tm QUDU KitZ _vtK | wKs`e`wbbv` thb Kviv Kvfb hvq bv | l-w`tK WvBfvi Nji ZvKvZB tm Avtiv tRvti wPrKvi w`tq KuctZ _vtK | Zvi tPnivl i³v³, wvsm²wKvixi fqvbK glveqte Vmv kixi, tPvL tei ntq Stj cto AvtQ `pMzevR ivRbwiZtKi j av wRvvi gtZv, Avi Zv`i eE, tQj-tgtq`i tgvUv cvQvi AvKvZtZ temi tq ctoQ i`Me bmvfgj mn Zj tCU | tm wKgtZv Mmo Pj vtZl cvitQ bv | wctivR AvMj evg Kivi gtZv Kti wPrKvi KitZ KitZ gtl tdbv Ztj tdtj |

—_vgvl —_vgvl, tZvgiv _vgvl | AvgvtK gv³`vl |

tK-Kvi K_v tkvfb? gnZP gta` Kvj tvtkwl So Gfm thb fi KtiQ AtUwi KkvwZtZ | Gevi tm fq%ai -wefrmi Kg wPrKvi w`tq WvBfviK Mmo _vgvtZ etj, wKs`RtbB nvtZ _vtK fq%ai me nvm wLj wLwjtq | wctivR Zvi tklvKvZ Rvbevi tgvZ Kti etj —

—tZvgiv AvgvtK tKv_vq wbtq hv`Q?

WvBfvi | Avdwi b tRvov Mj vq ctqZ D`Pvi Y Kti —

—tMtj B t`LtZ cvte |

wctivR Zev giYcY wPrKvi Kti ej tZ _vtK —

—tkvfbv, Mmo _vgvl, AvgvtK Jgv Ktiv, etj v—Avgvi wK Aciva?

WvBfvi | Avdwi tbi Lv Mvxi | kektE tftm Avtm —

—gZ gvbl t`i K_v ej tZ tbB |

wctivR Gevi thb K_v ej tZl cvitQ bv, nvmvmtq l tV | AvyPvii Z`ti tm evPvi Rb` QUDU KitZ _vtK | Ges GKchftq tm cvMj ctq ntq gv_vi Pj wQvZtZ _vtK |

w`MstRvov dvKv gvV, gvVvi gvSLvfb Kvjt v-w`ym`k`Zv t`tK mtg tftm l tV gv_vi AvKvZ GKUv gvbl i gl, Avtiv tenk KvQvKwQ ntj `k`cu `uo ntq Dtv—kixi gvUj gta` tcvZv, gv_v tei Kti AvtQ wctivR | wPrKvi Kti tm evPvi cQvY tkl AvKvZUKz Rvbvtq hv`Q |

—evPvl, AvgvtK evPvl | Avg gZ bB, Avg RweZ |

Avdwi tbi kektE tftm Avtm `iv`k` t`tK |

—bv—Zvg gZ, gZ |

—bv—Avg RweZ, Avg RweZ |

GKmgq Pvcvtki wZv`tbi gvbl _tjv kv`vKvco Mtq i³v³, fqvbK-ketekt GKmt½ Pviw K t`tK e`vfv w`ym`k` wctivRi gv_vi w`tK GwMtq AvmtZ _vtK | jvj wctoiw Kv`t Av`tj mmi tetatQ PZv`K—tcvKv-gvKtoi Qz Avmvi `*ZZvq GKvrvii _Y Zvov thvM KtiQ | Gevi tm gZiKvuvq DZMntq l tV | mg`ti mevB ej tZ _vtK —

—tZvgvi RweZ _vKvi cQvRb Kx? kixi t`tK i³ br-Sitj eStZB cvtiv bv tZvgiv KZUv wvhwZZ Avi cvZZ | tZvgv`i tetP _vKvi tKvfbv `iKvi tbB | KviY tZvgiv gZ | AvgivB RweZ!

Gg. Avmj vg wj Ub nvBl tq wfj vq wDg'vb evMf

nvBl tq wfj vq Mmo `wovtj tbtg cwo GKUze`-MnZtZ | eoeo avtc cv evovB tmSPvMvii
w tK | tKbbv GZFY tPtC ivLv wclqv `Z w@omb bv Kijt t n wuj ntZ cvuQj bv |
hwi l tmSPvMvii e'e`v AcZj bq | GKmv_ wZbwU tKvP Gtm `wovtj mgvMg teto hvq |
djt wctQ cto hvl qvi AvZ/4 Avtiv tenk Zvov Kti wbtq hvq tmSPvMvii w tK |
cDg mthvMB w@vmtbi KvRUv tmti tek nvj Kv teva Kwi | tPvL-gfL cwb uQuJq tmvRv
Gtm ewm GKUv Lwj tUetj | tPqti cvtkB GKUv wcvj v_kvq Clr tnj vb w tq tek
Avivg teva Kwi | myU-c`vU-UvB civ GKRb l tqUvi GmMq Gtj Pvtqi Awf w B | AZtci
mgq t`cY bv Kti wMviiU Rjy vB | tKbbv ex tKvP cDg `NvEw wMviiU UvbtZ bv cvivq
ht_0 nmcq DvVQj vg | mgq evovi mv_ mv_ tcUUVl mgk dj tZ dj tZ ducv tej fb
cwi YZ ntqQj |
fiv-mU'vq Ab'v` w tbi Zj vq hvix mgvMg GKUz tenk gtb ntj v | `GKwU tUej Lwj
_vKtj l Avk-cvki tUej _tjv cDqB fiv | GKmv_ wZbwU Mmo Ges Zvi ciciB Avil
`Uw Mmo Gtm hvl qvq l tqUvii` e`-Zv teto tMj | KtqKwU tKvP tQto hvl qvi AvMvg
tNvYv t`q q wKQy wKQy hvixiv w`vtqi cDwZ wbtZ `i` Kti | `ZRmctI i UsUv kA Avi
b b K_tcvK_tj fiv-mU'vq nvBl tq wfj v tek gLw Z ntq l tV |

K'vk KvDUvti wZbRb e`-vej `Zixi KvR | l tqUvi v NbNb Gtm wntme wbtKk tmti
fvRv ambqv Avi wLj vbi cvtI vej `R wbtq QjtQ wBR wBR tUetj | wctj i UvKvi mv_
D0E eKwkk tctq weMvj Z nwm nvtm tKD tKD | K'vk KvDUvti l cti l qj i vtK
wWRyn weAvctb gLw Z Ebw k BwA XvDm mvBtRi mmb tUvj wfk b | tK t LtQ Avi bv t LtQ
Zvi tZvq`v bv Kti B GKUv v QjU Ptj weAvcbvP | mevB e`-wBR wBR _vj v-ewmb, Pvtqi
Kvc A_ev wMvii tU i m_ gStb |

nVr gv_ tjv mw Nji hvq cDvb dUtki w tK | cDtg GKUv | Zvici KtqKuv | GKUv
GKUv Kti cDq me_ tjv | AZtci Awgl | ctiv nvBl tq wfj v Nji hvq cDekc_ w tq
evBti i PZti |

tMvaj i i w`g Avtjv t` Kti `wotq tMj `piOv gvmwVR MmoUv | ejvKvi Wbv tgjvi
gtZv Lj tMj `iRv tUv | KtqK tmtKU ci Wb w tKi `iRv w tq temi tq Avtm `fa-
Avj Zv gmv GK cv | w` gvt Kó bv w tq Avj tZv `uk`Kijt v gmv | cvtqi cvZvq nvj Kv
fi w tq wati wati tLvm tQto temi tq Gtjv GK Aaix | evZvfm Avj tZv Kti kixi tQto
w tq `wotq _vKtjv wKQjY | kvZvZc wqwsZ Mmoi tFzi t_tK tei ntq Avmv AaixK
mtU'vi di dti nvl qvq DQxb gtb nq | i/cjx Rwi Avi wSuj K cv_ tti Kvi `KvhEwPZ
wdbwdb mv`v RfR0 emb ZZ`Y evZvfm wntj wj Z | tmvbeiY wgvn ti kgx Pj tftm hvq
evZvfm fufR fufR |

cKwZ ZLb wBkl t` Kti tXtj w wQj Mvp Rj iO | SuKSuK Ktj wj Z cvwL Ni gL |
`PtI i `y s-` ve`vn wbttkl Kti mvU`-mgtq eBtq w tqQ gvZj nvl qv | tm nvl qv cv

Qjq Qjq fvmZ fvmZ Aaix hLb tit`wui w tK G_ tjv ZLb mgM0 nvBl tq wfj v Nvo
Nvi tq wQj Zvi Q` gqZvi w tK |

Aaix cDek Kijt v Av`ti | tcQtb tcQtb T`-Xktjv Mmoi Pj K Ges Avtiv GKRB |
mg`-l tqUvi QjU Gtjv GK mv_ | weMvj Z Af`_vri tFzi w tq Zvov wbtq tMj GKUv
tUetj KvQ | thb GZFY H tUej w Zvi Rb`B Lwj ctomQj | tKvbtv GK A`k`
wbt`Rbvq etmb tKD | GKSuK nvZ GKmv_ tUtb aijt v tPqi Ges GKZvtj gv_ weMvj Z
KvZ Kti emtZ Abtjva Kijt v ZvtK | Aaix ZLb tFzi tFzi w wbuSub mti evRwQj |
Avj tZv j tq tKvbtv `Mq gy`ti Zvtj Zvtj bPwQj abtKi gtZv euK tbcv wQcUtc Q`gq
kixi | Ges DEB tgrtgi gtZv Mj Mj comQj tUetj, tPqti, `ZRIcI Avi tit`wui
tgtStZ |

Aaixi me wQb mtd` ; i`a | hvi citZ citZ g`vi Avfv | Zvi emb mv`v | nvZ mv`v |
cv mv`v cvtqi Qvjtj v cv`Kv mv`v | kixi AveZ Aj sKvi i`cvj x-mv`v, gLgEj mv`v | `vZ
mv`v | GgbwK tPvLi gw` tUv tevtj i gtZv mv`v | mev` i`aZv aviY Kti `y evZvfm
AhtZedwotq t`qv Pj _tjvB wQj tmvbiO | gmv Pwe`ZK, Qjq w tj wZiwzi Kti aviY
Kti jvj iO | dtj i tUvKvZB Sti cto Lp |

wMvii tUv w tZ w tZ Dto hvl qv taqv i gvjvi tFzi w tq Aaixi gLgEj i lci wB
Zwktq wQj vg Ges nmi tq thZ thZ av`v tLj vg hLb l tqUvi Gtm _vjvi lci tgj
aijt v cDvY gvci GK w tKb evMf | Aaixi fytRvov wKwA KptK tMj | weiw` bv
AvKv`v qv Zv tevSv tMj bv | wZ-mv`v tPvLi gwUv KtqKevi cvK tLq t_tg tMj
evMf i lci |

wK ZLb P'vbj AvB KKR mstKZ ewRtq AvtqvRb Kijt v cDZNEvi msev` | Avgvi
AwfFZ `w Aaixi gLgEj t_tK wQj Kvbi cvk w tq temi tq tMj wUf c` w tK |
cvK wktivbv tNvYv Kti ab`ev Rvbtj Avgvi tPvL Avevi w`i nq Aaixi w tK | tm
ZLb e`-nvZ tevZj t_tK mmXvj tQ evMf i Qvt` | Clr duK Kti wco gvstmi lci |
AZtci evMf i citZ citZ |

msev` cvK NUvvi ggS` Dc`vcb tkI `wqZ; Ac` Kti cDZte`K ingvb gy` wctRi
lci | cDZte`K ZZ`Yv AwcZ `wqZ; wktivavh`Kti gvBtvmvtdvb nvZ QjU hvq aYsm
`tci w tK | aYtm hvl qv euZj fetbi `c wnti w_Kw_K Rtq _vKv wfo tvtj AvtiKUv
GmMq hvq mgtbi w tK | thLvtb euZj KsqwU iW-wntgtvU i citZ citZ wco ntq AvtQ
KtqKk w`cDy kigtKi t`n | cij_ tjv e`_Uvov-tnPov Kti civwRZ tmvewnbxi
Dxvi Kvix `j ZLb l nvj Qvtoib | wbjm Pwj tq hvq nvZwo-kvej | cDZte`K DrKEvi
mv_ gvD_wcm GmMq t`q `j tZvi gL |

Aaix mm&gvLvtv evMf cix`v Kti | AZtci `B nvZi AvOj w tq tPtC ati Kvg eimtq
t`q GK tKvYvq | gvSLvtb gysmMcEmn GKUv Ask mv`v `vzi mwii t` Kti XfK hvq
gL i tFzi | cig mPL Pe`vL `wq`v tkl Kti GKB Kvq`v Kvg emvq Avti Kevi |
av`v Lvq Aaix | gysmctEi tFzi j wKtq _vKv AhwPZ Qvjtj v GK nvo XfK hvq gmo t`
Kti | nv ntq wPt i hvq gysmj gmo | tms` thP mg`-cwi mxgv t` Kti Kwktq l tV Aaix |

gɣ-PnkZ w'í nBl tq wfj v btoPto l tV nVr | mevB GK Zvtj mPnkZ nq Ges `wó w'í Kti Aáixi tVtUi duK Stj _vKv fMævMfii w'íK |
`ufZi cvk w'tq, `B tVtUi tKvYv w'tq Pftq cto jvjeiY i³tmtZaviv | hšYvq nv ntq hvq Aáixi gL | DtbwPZ nq `š+mk | gn#Z^oAáix-ijc cttè hvq | i'á gLgÉj ; hv GZŋY i'áZv Qnoqtq fvmQj g;j wnt#N wbtgtlB Zv cwíYZ ntjv WvBxi Aeqte | mgM0 wosZv Dte wltq gL ntq l tV wK^oZwKgvKvi | thb bvU`tj i tgK-Avcg'vb tWtK WvBx Pwi t'í Rb' mvrvtbv nq ZvtK |

GZŋY gɣZvq AvUtK _vKv nBl tq wfj v tdtU cto A'EnnmZ | nv-nv ite cKv^oúZ nq mvU' AvtgR | Aváix cLtg AcŮZ nq | Zvici jw^o4Z Ges Zvici ŋá | cPÉ tŋvtf nvtZi gŋVvq tPtC aiv Aemkó evMfŋ Qto gvti mvgtb | gn#Z^ownsmZv Aw'4Z nq mŋ^oSZ Aeqte |

w_oY tmtZw'bx nq nwmí tdcvivi | UsUvS tetR l tV GZŋY w_i ntq cov`ZRmcT_o t'jv | Rfj l tV Gw'K l w'K tek KUv t'kj vB | tkvuv hvq Pttqi Kvfc PgtKi mpr mpr ká |

cóZte`tki gvBt_ovdvb DctP ZLb Kvbá tivj | AvnrwíZ tdtU cotQ `Rb nvtbv AvnzKiv | Mij Z jvti mwiZ fbfB KttQ gwQ | ŋZ-weŋZ gLgÉj Avi citYi tcvlK nvZto nvZto `Rtbi jvk mbr³ KttQ GK`j nZienŋj gvbl | GKRb `Rb nvtbv e'w³ mvšp v'íQ Avti KRbtK | K'vtgivgtbi wLjZ `ŋ nvtZ ev` cotQ bv tKvtbv exfrmZv-B |

P'vtbj AvB-Gi Avnrwí-Kvbá tivj Avi nBl tq wfj vi nwmí tRvqvi wgtj wgtk AáixtK AvNvZ Kti `viYfvté | Aáix i wMz `wó tgtj t'q vekj Kvq ttt'w'wq `t' t' t' etm _vKv gvbtli w'íK | `wó eÉvKvti Njtz Njtz w'í nq tUuj wfkbtbi c`ŋ | ingvb gŋwcdR Kvbuc tftOcov `Rb nvtbv gvbtli Avnrwí tiKtW^oe`+ mgwSZ Kvbá tivj gvBt_ovdvb DctP Qnoqtq cto nBl tq wfj vi t'qvjt, wcvti, Qvt', Nyŋqgvb %e`jZK cvLvq Avi A'Enwmi citZ citZ |

Aáix Q'vb Kti Rfj Dtv tZtj -te_otb | teovj -mv`v tPvtLi gw'ŋUv μtgB eo Avi cRwŋj Z ntq l tV | tKvvi tQto dtU tewitq Avtm evBti | e'vo-`wZ `ŋUv hv GZŋY nwmZ gvLvgnL ntq D'w^omZ nvrQjt vN tm_otj v ntq l tV Qyi i gZv ZxŋeAvi j=ŋtU | tPqvj Sŋj thtZ _vtK wbtPi w'íK | Aáix tPqvi tQto Zvor Dtv `wovq | t_ovta tdtU tdtU cov t' nUv wsm^oGK Wkŋj vq cwíYZ nq |

Wkŋj vi Kb'v th wKbv GKUzAvtM wQj AáixN wsm^owbtktm tPqvi tQto Dtv `wovq | wKti tei ntq Avm Av_ob-tPvL cŋwí Z Kti Avkcvtk t'tL tbg GKei | Zvici A'w^oZ tKSkjt Lfj tdtj t' tni emb | gŋ^ovio Avfv Qovtbv mv`v RtRfUí NwMíUv gvj vi gZv jwltq cto tgtStZ | Rwi eU LwPZ Sjtj l obvUv Qto w'tj fvmZ fvmZ Dto hvq ttt'w'w' i Rv w'tq | thLvtb wco cto hvl qv `PviiU ejvKv ZLbi Nti tdivq e'`w^o wgtk hvq Zvt i `tj | tgtqUvi citb GLb w' b Kvj vi mUfŋ Avi Pl ov wdzvi Kvtj vi o et |

gn#Z^oe`tj hvq `k'cU | _gtK `wovq nBl tq wfj v | hviv GZŋY imgq nwmZ weMij Z wQj Zviv `w^oZ nq | wKQlv ksmKZ, mS_o+ Awekym' tPvL_otjvtZ AvZ'4 Qnoqtq cto | GKSuK inm'gq `wó w'í nq Wkŋj vi w'íK | th wKbv ŋŋKvj AvtMB wQj Aáix; tm GLb gvZwzi gZv nvZ-cv Qovq Pwí tK | `vbexq gŋtq tbtP l tV KtqKevi | AZtci tFšwZK fwtZ tntU hvq K'vk-KvD'Uvti w'íK | tmLvtb wej `Zixi KvR GZŋY hviv e'`-wQj Zviv mvgv' mti `wovq | Wkŋj v tmvRv evZvtmi wmoZ fi w'tq Dtv hvq l qj i'vtKi l ci | Ebwk BwÁ tUuj wfkbtbi c`Ptf` Kti Xtk cto tFZti | nBl tq wfj vi w_i `wotq _vKv hv'xt' i `wó wgv^o4Z nq wUrf-c`ŋ | Wkŋj v `vbexq Qb` nuUz nuUz Gtm `wovq tkvKM0-RbZvi gvtS | ingvb gŋwcdRtK `ŋvtZ mwi t'q w'tq tmvRv Ptj Avtm weaŋ`-fetbi KvQ | AZtci K'vtgivgtl ntq `wovq | nqvbi nwm wKti tewitq Avtm Zvi tPvL l tVtUi tKvYv | Avti Kevi kmvtj i `wó wbtq ZvKvq Gw'K l w'K | t'vfvZi `wó wbtŋc Kti weaŋ`-aŋm`tci w'íK | gŋto cto _vKv cKvÉ fevUtK Zvi AZ`š-mŋ^o yevMfŋ gtb nq | hvi bug t'qv hvq ŋnDg'vb evMfŋ | hvi cáz Zj vi Ksm_otUí citZ citZ wco ntq AvtQ KtqKk0 Mvtgŋm kigtKi Nghŋ gysm^ocÉ | PvcPvc Rtq AvtQ Kupv i³wgnkZ jvjeiY t'vZv A_P mŋ^oymm | Wkŋj v Avti v t'vfvZi nq | gvbl i³i Mtu AvbPvb Kti l tV imbv | wRnŋv Stj Avtm mvgtbi w'íK | tcvUv tcvUv jv v-im wMŋZ ntq Sti cto gwUz | `B n`-cŋwí Z Kti mvgtbi w'íK | gŋvi gta` LvgtP ati wDg'vb evMfŋ | ŋavZi gtb citZ citZ wgtk _vKv gysm^ocÉ ci L Kti Kvgv emvq Zvŋe`wZ | eÉvKvti `wotq _vKv mg`-tkvKvZi RbZv tkvK fjtj Zwk_otq _vtK Wkŋj vi w'íK | we`šq Qnoqtq cto RbtmZ cvi ntq mfvti i iv`wq iv`wq; DPz DPz eúzj fetb | we`šq Qnoqtq cto nBl tq wfj vi t'qvjt t'qvjt | P'vtbj AvB-Gi c`ŋ we'šZ tPvL ivLv tKvP-hv'ixv GKUz btoPto l tV | bto l tV Ab'iv | `vi`Y GK gRgv thM t'qvi Av'ŋvq mpmP Kti l tV tFZti tFZti | wUrfw`ŋb Ggb mŋ^oŋ'ygRgv DctfVM AZB _vKvi AvksKv teva Kti | jvBf gRgv t'Lví Awfcŋtq mwi exfvte GtK GtK Xtk cto wUrfw`ŋbi tFZi w'tq mfvti i jv i Ov gwUz | dtj cŋv nBl tq wfj v GLb Rbkb' | Avkcvtki th tUej_otj v DctP covQj tm_otj v GLb duKv | mvgtbi K'vk KvD'Uvi duKv | Uqtj U duKv | wKtPb duKv | mg`-kb'Zvi gvtS ttt'w'w'ŋto GLb etm AwQ i aB Avwq Avi Ebwk BwÁ mub i wB tUuj wfkB |

gRgv Rtq Dtv_o `vi`Y DtÉRbvq | Pwí w'K t'tK QŋU AvmtQ gvbl | `tj `tj, wco:ov-mwi i gZv | hviv GZŋY emotZ wKsev Awctm wKsev iv`w' aiti i weciY_otj vi wUrf tmtU etm msev` i'bvQj Zviv tmU tQto tewitq Avtm NUbv`tj | DrmK c_Pwí, Awcm wclivZ Pvkwi Rvx, wí·vl qvj v, t'vKv'vi, e'`-tŋtoí UŋdK cŋj k, Uwgvvtj i Kaj, wKŋK-QvT, Mvtgŋm tdi Z wKtkvi-x-hpZ mevB QwtZ _vtK gRgv w'íK | dtj RbRuj v μtgB cwíYZ nq RbtmZ | j ŋ j ŋ RbZv D`Mbe-DctfVM Kti wDg'vb evMfŋ fŋtYi wknwí Z Ges ti vgrAKi `k' | Wkŋj v-Kb'v ZLb evMfŋ i ga'fvM `šmsthvRtb e'`+ thLvtb gysm^ocÉ metPtq cŋ' | Rvei K'Uvi gZv wPietq Ptj_o gysm, Aw`-g^o4v Avi Ksm_oU ebi wU | tmj vB tgnkbtbi nvZtj nvZ t'tL th ginvj v gvj b-i^o e'`tb Zwk_otq wQj emo-tdiv ct_o w'íK

A_ev tevZvtgi NvU tmj vB Ki tZ Ki tZ th wKtkvix fvevQj Zvi `čbivOv msmvi Movi K_v
A_ev th mpcrvfVRvi mekpe`vj tqi mtePP mb` jvkKq ti tL Nji Nji Z`vi K Ki vQj
wk t i _bMZ gvbN tm GLb WkKj v-Kb`vi Kivj M0tm wbt@wvL Z n`Q μgvMZ| kgRkx
i 3-gvsm GtZv my`f yntZ cvti tm nqtZv fvetZB cvtiub! dtj μtgB teto Ptj tPvqtj i
e`Zv| cwi ZvBi im GtZvUvB wBMZ nq th `wZ-gtLi duK w` t q kixi tetq tetq Sti cto
gvU tZ|
RbZv GLb Avi UrbUvb tbB| tkvtK gn`gvb AwZKiv RbtmtZi Kji te wdti tctqtQ
D`Qm| Zviv tek wkv_j Ges kvZj teva Kti| tgZ I tV t jvfvZi gvZwzi wμqv-Kj vtc|
Dj pēb gē`v Qovtbn tmbvewbxi D×vi Kvix `j nuc tQto eufP| thwM t`q RbtmtZ|
WkKj v KtqK gnēZ`A t aR tkl Kti dtj mvZcij wDg`vb evMf| dtj RbZv tdtU cto
c0E Ki Zvj tZ| `w Gwotq wkm w` t q I tV `p`hēKiv| RqaYubtZ gLwiz nq Pvi cvk|
WkKj v-Kb`v Avi l Drmn teva Kti| w0_Y MwZtZ Ges wbcY `f`Qvq tkl Kti dtj gVwq
tPc aiv emk Ask| RbZv AvKvK evZim cKw`úZ Kti Avev l tdtU cto gūgū
Ki Zvj tZ| Rtj I tV gRgv|

Awgl j vtLv RbZvi D`Qym D`QymZ nB| DfERbv teva Kwi| `*Z tMvi wj tdi c`vtKU
t`K GKUv kvvKv tei Kti AwMems thvM Kwi| wUwfv`čbi tFZti tPvL XkK hvB tmbvgtlx
mfp i gtZv| weaY`-fetbi `vbw GLb duKv| tmLv tb GLb i aB i 3-gvstmi MÜ| duKv
`vbw tZ weRtqi nwm wbtq bZ`iZ WkKj v| gvZwzi gvZtb gvZj Rbmgj| i ay
gvBtμvtdvb nvZ ingvb gy`wclR wOUtK cto RbtmtZi evBti| Uvj mvgjt BZ`Zt D tV
`uovq tKvbtvgtZ| gvBtμvtdvb Qto tdtj t`q Rbmgj` i w` tK| K`vtg ivg`v tbi KvQ t`K
gyf K`vtg ivUv wQvbtq wbtq tPc aī Kūtai l ci| AZtci wUwfv`čb tF` Kti tei ntq
`uovq nB l t q w f j vi t g t S t Z |
evBt i cKwz t`K ZLb t f t m AvmtQ cPv i 3-gvstmi MÜ| ingvb gy`wclR K`vtg iv
ewM t q `i Rv t f` Kti tei ntq hvq Drtmi mUv t b| t i t`v i v i mvg t b i P Z t i m w i m w i
`uotq `vKv tKv tP i Awj Mij t f` Kti D t V Av t m n v B l t q t Z | Awgl Z w o r D t V `u o v B
tPqv tQto| mte`šwntZi gtZv tei ntq Avm wCQy wCQj| wCQtb w`ä AÜKv t i `uotq `v t K
Rbkb` nB l t q w f j v|

Ggi vb Kwei wPZvevNbx

0l Avgvi mül, Ptj gvLvgnL0—Mvbi Kwj fivRtZ fivRtZ Nti tdti nvBdj | tUvKv
t`l qvi AvtMB m tLiv `i Rv Ltj t`q| tPvL Zvi j 3/4v wgvkZ Kcu tPvL ivOmb| t j vKu v th
tKg b! GKUv AvaUj 3/4v kig `vKtj tZv! w` b bvB ivZ bvB l B GKUv MvbB tctqtQ| Nti
_vKtj `Y_wYtq MvBte Avi ewnti tMj D`P`ti| m tLiv gtb wQy KiZ bv hw` Zvi bvg
m tLiv bv ntq Ab` tKv tbn bvg ntZv| hw` l m tLiv tK Ab` tK D`mL0 etj Wv tKub ev Wv tK
bv| tm gj Z GB bvtgi m tZ cwi wPZ ntqtQ wZb gvm tZtiv w` b ntj v| wēqi ivZ t`K|
t j vKu v ZvtK Av` i Ki tZ Ki tZ GK mgq 0mL0 etj tWtK dtj t j v| m tLiv Ggub tZB
Av` t i AwZk th` LmbKuv f q LmbKuv fvtj v vMvi RMtZ AvQmo wCQmo Ki vQj , tm mgq
GB mte`atb tm Avt iv thb weMj Z ntq tMj | Zvi tm tKtj bvtgi gta` GiKg GKUv
PgrKvi bvg j vk t q wQj nvBdtj i m tZ wēq bv ntj tZv ARv vB t`K thZ| m tLiv tmB
gnēZ`nvBdj tK KZ tRv t i e f K i g t a` t u t b G t b v Q j Z v g t b c t o b v Z v i | K Z Q Y G f v t e
tK t U w Q j | n v B d j Z v t K A v i K x K x e t j w Q j Z v l g t b c t o b v | i a y K e v i A c w i w P Z t K v t b v
e`v q K w K t q D t v w Q j |

KZQY tKtUwQj Gfvte m tLiv AtbK tPov Kti l gtb Ki tZ cvtiub| GKmgq Zvi gtb
ntj v AwZ Av` t i f w t Z t t K D Z v t K 0mL0 0mL0 etj WvKtQ| KE` t AtPbv ntj l tKg b
thb tPbv tPbv j v t M | w K S ` t m - B Z g j A v K u Z f i v A v n v t b m i o v w ` t Z B t ` Q K t i b v | B t ` Q
K t i m t - w e n y j G B R M t Z t ` K t h t Z | Z v i ` P Z b ` G K U v G K U v w d t i A v t m A v i g t b c t o w K
i K g a x t i a x t i G K m t - ` c o j t N v t i i R M t Z t m P t j h w ` Q j | t h b m t L i N w Y Q l B N w Y Z
t N v i A v t Q | l B t N v t i g v Z j n l q v h v q | l B g v Z j w g e n b K i v h v q m i v g n Z ` m i v R x e b |
t j v K u v t h b t K ? Z v t K G g b K t i t N v t i i g t a ` g v Z j w g i A v b ` A v i m t w e g Z v t ` K Z t j
A v b t Z P v B t Q ! Z v i t P v t L i m v g t b A R v b v f t M v j | A t P b v g v b w P t | t m d t j i m g t ` a m u b
K i t Q | t m f i v t Q G U v t K R x e b e t j | G B R x e t b i ` c e t m K L b t h b t ` t L u Q j ! A v i
A v K w w ` Q j Z w Q j K t e A v m t e t m B Q Y !

m t L i v i R x e t b t m B Q Y A v t m G K m g q | t m B Q Y Z v t K w b t q h v q m t L i m g t ` i t m G K m g q
f i v Z t K A b s ` m t b v - w K m g y ` t m t f t e t k l K i t Z c v t i u b | t k l K i t Z P v q l w b w K S ` G L b
g t b n t ` Q m g y ` A b s - n t j l m t A b s - b q | n t j l B m g t ` i Z j t ` t k h v l q v i c t e B t K Z v t K
Z t j A v b t Z P v q !

0mL, mül... GB mül...0
Avev t v t m B Av` t i bvg aī WvKwvK| m tLiv Gevi m t - m g t ` i R M r t ` K m u Z ` m u Z ` D t V
Av t m | c Q t g t m e s t Z B c v t i b v t K v b A w a t f s u Z K R v q M v q t m G t m c t o t Q ! A v t i v G K U v
A w ` n t j e s t Z c v t i Z j t c t U Z x e ` e ` _ v | Z v i A R v t S B t m L v t b n v Z P t j h v q | t ` t L t f R v |
e f K l Z x e ` e ` _ v | Z v i n v Z e f K P t j A v t m | G e v i t m a o d o K t i D t V e t m | A v i Z L b B

tLqj Kti Zvi kixi tKvtrv Kvro tbB| gn#ZB tm nvZ w`tq gl_ Avi KbB w`tq eK
XvKvi tPov Kti |

nvBdj Gevi Ni Kwctq nvtm| gl_ t`tk nvZ Qvotq tbq| mltK eKti l cti Zij wbtq
etj , 0tZvgvi tFZti GZ m_ Avgvi Rvtrv wQj_ bvl0 mml gtb gtb etj , 0Avgvi l wK Rvtrv
wQj ?0

mKvtj mtlivi Ng fvt0 nvBdtji _Y_wytq Mvlqv Mvb itb| 0l Avgvi mml, Pti
gvlvgvml0—GK bvlvto tMtq Pj t0 nvBdj | mtliv tPvL Ltj Avtiv m_lwe0Zv Abffe Kti
thb| G Kx Mvb MvbtQ nvBdj | G Mvb tZv AvtMl i`bt0 tm| wKs`KB, ZLb tZv GZUv
gvrvZytq aiv t`qvb Zvi KvftQ! GKUv Mvb th wfbomgtq wfbogvftl i gl_L Ab`iKg e`Abv
wbtq nmlRi nq—GB c0g mtliv Abffe Kij | GB gn#Z`g`gtb ntjv Mvblv ZvtK Dft`k`
Kti B tj Lv Ges Mvl qv|

`0r b ci GK c0Ztekmb VvAv Kti mtlivK| 0l mtliv, K`svKv Pti gvlvgvml0
j`3vq Ges k0vq mtlivi cv t`tk gv_v chS`we`jr Pgk tLti hvq Avgvt`i gvlvgvml i K_v
l iv Rvtrv wKfvte? GwK be `m0wZ m0utK`Pi Sb aviYv t`tk c0Z! bvl-wK nvBdtji mtl
Gi tKvtrv tMvcb m0uK`ftq! tMvcb Ges Mfvi m0uK`Qov tKD wK wbtRi eDtqi mvt_
gvlvgvml i K_v etj ! c0Ztekmb nmvtZ nmvtZ Pti hvq|

mtliv nvtZi KvR tdtj Mvtj nvZ w`tq etm _vtK| wciE Rti hvq| AvmK AvR| Gfite
KZqY tK Rvtrv| GKmgq tm i`btZ cvq _Y_wytq Mvb Mvt`Q nvBdj | 0l Avgvi mml, Pti
gvlvgvml|0 mtliv m0wZ wdti tctq t`tl nvBdj tbB| ab` ctovQj tm! wKs`... niiv... tm
Avevi i`btZ cvt`Q... Gevi tZv _Y_wytq bq, Mjv t0to| tKvtrv tNvi ev tgvtni gta` bq
m0uY`PZb` Ae`vq tm i`btZ cvt`Q nvBdj Mjv t0to Mvb Mvt`Q, 0l Avgvi mml, Pti
gvlvgvml|0 GZqY mtliv w0w0Z nq tKb c0Ztekmb ZvtK VvAv KtiwQj | Avi tj vKUVB ev
tKgb tekig| emoi tFZti bvnq wK AvtQ| ZvB etj evBti Mjv t0to MvbtZ nte!
Nti XftKB nvBdj wR0vMv Kti, wK e`vcvi, tZvgvi gb Lvivc Kiv? mtlivi eK Avti Kevi
aK Kti l tV| tj vKUV Rv`y Rvtrv bvl-wK! gtb i K_v etj t`q!

mtliv Av0tj AvPj tclPtZ tclPtZ nvBdtji tPvtLi w`tk GKevi ZwkQtqB tPvL bwgtq
tbq| etj , 0Zvg GB Mvb emvnti l Mvl ? tj vKRb i`btj Kx fivew etjv w`wK?0
nvBdj Avbt` wPrKvi w`tq l tV| 0Avti, mli gl_ t`wK LB clUtQ|0 mli l`0nvZ ati
tNvi tZ tNvi tZ GK SUKvq eKti tFZti tUtb tbq| Pti tFZti bvlXyKtq w`tq
wclmclm Kti etj , 0MvBgy GKkZ evi MvBgy wPrKvi Kti MvBgy ZvtZ Kvi Kx? mivivRxeb
tZv i`3 w`tqB gvlvgvml KviwQj GLtVv Ki tZ nq c`vtUi Rvb`| ZvgB nvgvK gaj tLur
w`tqv| i`3 i`cvc nwg gayw`tq fj evi PvB|0

mtliv NwY`Z mvgvb` wech`-ntj l nvBdtji evuj Mientq weMvj Z ntqvQj LvbKUV| wKs`
tktl i w`tki K_vq tmB weMvj Z fve gn#ZB Dtv hvq| nvBdtji evugj` ntaq Zvi w`tk
mivmvi wenyj `w0tZ ZvKvq, 0cvc! cvc tKb?0

0ev-ti c0Zw` b Avj w`mvi mU Rvtrvqv i gwvi, Rtev Kvi, UKtiv UKtiv Kti tMv`-KvtU wep_u
Kvi... Gmtj wK cvc j q? kvj vi GvKUV t`vqv `i` l Rvb0b...0

GZw` b ci thb mtlivi gtb cto, ZvbtZv Zvi `0gx tZv GK KmVB Lvbrq KvR Kti |
weL`vZ bBg KmVB-Gi wek`-KgPvix tm! c0Ztekmbi KUVt`Zvi tFZi th GK aibt
j`3v-wgkZ fvti D`q ntqvQj hvi cKvk KcU tPvL iv0vb Avi g`y jvRk AwfthvtMi
gta` cvK Lw`Qj Zv GLb cvctevta|0 AvlvS`ntq hvq| cvcti mtl` kw`+ m0uK`Awbevh`
mtliv tFZiUv Gevi i`ayaK Kti B l tV bvl, c0_exi mg`-Ry jv ZvtK Avt0ct0 ati | `0gx
gvskj tckxi tFZti t`tk Kvgfve tRtM l Vvi cwi eZ`GK fqvZ`AUKviti cto hvq tm|
nvBdtj tK LyD-e k`3 Kti Rvotq ati Ku`tZ _vtK mtliv| nvBdtj c0tg f`veivKv tLtg
hvq| cti ZvtK ejvi tPov Kti, tevSvevi tPovl Kti | wKs`mKj tPov Dtc`v Kti mtlivi
Kvbetducvbi w`tk hvT v Kti |

ivZ Mfvi nq| tKD Kvtiv w`tk nvZ evovq bvl Kvtiv tPvtL Ng tbB| `Rtbv tevSvtrv
tPov Kti th Zviv NgS` wKs` `Rtbv Rvtrv th Zviv tKD Nggtq tbB| nvBdtj Rvtrv mtlivi
Ntgi gyt` wKsev mtliv Rvtrv nvBdtji Ntgi gyt` mtliv i`btvQj wetai ci cv`l gvbtliv
bwlK Zvt` i eDtK tKvj emj k gtb Kti | wKs` wbtRi AwfAZv t`tk t`Ltg, bvl nvBdtj tm
iKg bq| GB th w`0vZv gnvk#b` Nj cvK Lvl qv! Gfite KZqY! Aetk`l nvBdtj gl_
tLvtj , 0Ngv`Q bv K`v?0

mtliv etj , 0ngvtrv tZv GKB KZv|0 nvBdtj fite wetai ci Zviv GKw`tbi Rb` ntj l
Av` i t`tk weiZ nqvb| nqtZv GB Af`-Zvi Rb`B|
mtliv Ng Avm0 bvl mtliv fite, cv`l gvbtl vix t`tni `v` bvl tctj wK Ng aite? wKs`
gvbtlv th wbeRvi | tm GLb Kx Kite?

GiKg fivbvi t`vj vPj t`tk GKmgq mtlivB gy`3 t`q| cvk wdti nvBdtji tVtU GKUv
Avj tZv PgyLvq| nvBdtj fite mtliv Av`i Pvt`Q| tm m0vq bvl ntaq cvti bvl mtliv
m0vq nq| Zeyl tKv_vq thb GKUv tQ` Abffe Kti Zviv| nvBdtji mKj gyt` Rvtrv ntaq
tMtQ GZw` tb| wKs` Qb` tKv_vq thb gvT v cZb nt`Q evievi | mtlivKl tKgb thb
AtPbv AtPbv j vMtQ nvBdtji | tKv_vq m_l-kv! GK aibt i A`-Kv Ae`vi ga` w`tq
Zviv `Rtb w`_i ntaq hvq|

KtqKw` b GiKg A`-Kv cwi w`wZtZ `g AvUtK Avm0Z Pqv| GZ klmK0! mtliv Avi
cvti bvl tktl GKw` b etj B tdtj tKvtrv Kvg fvgvQvovB, 0GB KvgWv Qvto w`tj nq bvl0
nvBdtji l DEi l thb `Zwi, wQj , 0ZvBtj Kx Kvg Kigtv? f`vb Pjvtgvt?

mtliv GZ wKQyftte etjvb K_vUv| Zvi KvftQ gtb ntaqtQ KvRUv cvcti | mZivs GB KvRUv
tQto Ab` KvR aibt B Zvt` i gvbwmK AkwS`-l cwi emi K A`-Kv tKtU hvte| wKs` nvBdtj
hLb weKv tckvi K_v i`btZ Pqv mtliv wKQj ej tZ cvti bvl i`aywenYj `w0tZ ZwkQtq
_vtK|

tmv` b ivT` emv tdivi mgq mtliv c0g j`q` Kti nvBdtj tKvtrv Mvb MvbtQ bvl mtlivi
Avtiv gtb cto _tgvUKiv GB A`-Kv KtqKw` b nvBdtj Mvbw tMtqtQ wK-bv Zvl j`q`
Kti w| Zvntj Zvt` i gta` wK AtPbv tKvtrv So eBtQ! mtliv AvZw0Z ntaq l tV gtb gtb|
GB Stoi tkl cwi wZ Kx? tckv msvS`-cvcteva Zvt` i gta` th msKU `Zwi Kti tQ Zvi

Dcmsnvi Kx? nq gtb t fZi t_K cictera tSto tdj v A_ev tckv e`j Kiv| wKs`e`w
tckvUv Kx nte Zvl th mtlivi ARbv! Zey cicteraUvB thb eo ntq t`Lv t`q mtlivi
mvgtb| Kó Ki te Zey cic enb Ki te bv| wKs`nvBdj tK tdi te Krfvte?

wEMZ KtqKw`tbi gtZvB K_vnxb mgq KvU Avi DEvcnxb ivZ| Zte ivtZi tkl chti
Zv`i ARvSB Zviv DEB ntq l tV| KtqKw`tbi wmbgqnx kixi `vi`Y DEvc Qovq| tmB
DEvtci gta`B mtliv i bZ cvq gb cvMj Kiv bvg mml|
ciw`b Zv`i gta` LmbKUV `fweKZv wdti Avtm| mtliv GB mgqti Rb`B Atc`v
KivQj| tm AtbK t fte weKi tKvtrv tckvi K_v w`i KitZ cvtib| Zey GB KvRUv
t_K ZvK tdivZ tm wtrRi KvQB `p cUZA| nvBdj i tFZii cvc tevK tm Dtv`
w`Z Prg| Gevi AvtMi gtZv AvKuz wbtq bq, ZxhR fwtZ AwfthvMi mti ckaKti, Uzng
KvgUv Qvto w`Qv bv Kiv?0 nvBdj wQyetz bv| tPtq `vtK| mtliv Avevi etj Uzng Rvtrv
GB cvtci kw`-Kiv?0 nvBdj Rvtrv GUv cvc| wKs` GB cvtci kw`-Kiv ai tbi Zv tZv tm
Rvtrv bv| AvtMi cKvZvi tFZii LmbKUV iV Drcv`b Kitj l cti cKvctm GtKvtrv B
`vgtq hvq Ges w`un Mj vq cvv ckaKti, Okx kw`+0
Uzvtj tKvtrv| mvdv gl j vbi l qvR`i bUQ| GK t j vK kvdtbi Kvco Pni KiZ| gj`v
Kei t`l qv PweYk NEvi gta` tm KvgUv mviZ| tZv GKevi nBj wK, gwU mivtq, euk
Avj Mv Kti kvdtbi Kvco ati thB Uvb gvi we, `vtL KeYt i gta` tKvtrv jvk bvB|
kvdtbi Kvco weQvtrv| Zvi Dci tMv`+ fVwv| t j vKUVi gj`v mvm| tm kvdtbi Kvco
ati Uvb gvti Avevi| ZLbB Avl qvR Avtm, Ok K ti ZB? Kvco ati Uvb gwim Kiv?0 t j vKUV
GKUVUv Lvq| wKs`mvm nvi vq bv| etj, Okvco Pni Kwi l0
Avevi Avl qvR Avtm, UzB wK Rvbm GB t j vK tK AvQj?0 GB t j vK KmvBtqi Kvg
Kwi wQj| Avi t j vKRb tMvZ Kg w`wQj| ZvB AvRtK l i wtrRi Mvtrv tMvZ KvU fVwv
emvq t`l qv nt`Q l0
UzvtZ nvgvi tZv wQy j q| nvgvi `i Kvi Kvctoi l0 Kvco ati AvtKevi Uvb gvtZB
Kvco Avcbv Avcbv Rtor ntq wPZvevN ntq hvq| t j vKUV Gevi f q cvq| Dtv`+ So| tcQtb
tcQtb wPZvevN| KZ`Y Gfvte t`sovq gtb `vtK bv| t`sovZ t`sovZ GKmgq w`tknvi v|
`vtL mvgtb tKvtrv iv`v bvB| GKUV Lvj| t j vKUV Lvtrv gta` bvtg cto| wQy t`+ t`Sto
Di` chS-cmbtZ hvtrv `vtg| `vtL wPZvevN Avi t`sov`Q bv| cvto `wotq AvtQ|
wPZvevN Gevi GKUV usKvi w`tq cmbtZ wtkvm dvj vq| Agvb cvb UMeM Kti dUvZ
`vtK| t j vKUV wP`i w`tZ `vtK| cvb dUvZ dUvZ Ggb nq th tMvZ Ltm cto| hLb um
wdti cvq t`tL wPZvevN bvB, Lvj bvB, `B cvtqi tMvZ l bvB|
KLtbrv GK bvMvto KLtbrv t`tg t`tg K_v,tjv etj mtliv| GB mgq nvBdj i gtb cto,
GB Mv tZv Zvi l Rvtrv wQj| wKs`GZv`b gtb wQj bv tKb? nvBdj tKvtrv wQyetz l bv|
bv tLq tevq hvq|
mtliv eStZ cvti bv NUbv`v tKvtrv tK hvtrv`Q| wntZ wevixZ ntq tMj wK? Zv bv nq cti
t`Lv hvte, wKs`GLb bv tLq tMj th! KLb tdti bv tdti |

AtbK ivtZ nvBdj Nti Avtm| tPvL j vj| gtl tbB gvLvgmLi Mvb| bv tLqB acvm Kti
itq cto| mviw`b AfjP mtliv gtl wQyt`q bv|
mvi vZ Avtav Ng Avtav RvMivY nvBdj GK wPZvevNi mti LpmU Kti| KLtbrv KLtbrv
wmsm`ntq l tV| ZLb fqvZ`ntq hvq nvBdj| GK ch`q Wv nvZ Kigo emvq w`tj
aodo Kti Dtv weQvtrv etm| Kx Xxe`e`v! e`vq mvi kixi wSgnSg KitZ `vtK| KE
i wKtq `Pt gvti Liv| tm mtliv ev mml bvg D`Pvi Y KitZ wMq| cvti bv| cUgZt Mj v
i wKtq Kiv, wZxqZt etKi aodomb, ZZxqZt Zvi tKvtrv bvg gtb tbB| AMZ`v evg nvZ
w`tq mtlivK tVj v w`tZ wMq t`tL mtliv KB! itq AvtQ GK wPZvevN!
wKQv av`v, wKQv AvU wPrKv mtliv tkl ivtZi Mvxi Ng t fto hvq| tml aodo Kti
Dtv weQvtrv etm| t`tL nvBdj i fqvZ`j v tPvL| evg nvZ w`tq Wv nvZ aiv| gtl
nv`v0i gtZv AvU i e| Kx Ki te mtliv t fte cvq bv| nvBdj tK aiZ tMj tm Swo tgti
weQvtrv t_K tdtj t`q| m` RvMZ mtliv NUbvi AvKw`SKZvq GZUvB AveK l wenyj ntq
hvq tm, Kx KitZ nte Zv w`i KitZB cvti bv| Aetk l cvb Gtb nvBdj i gtl aiZB
cvv Mv`mi cvb mvevi Kti w`tq weQvtrv Gvj t`q wtrRtK|
GKUVci avZ`ntq nvBdj WvK, Umtliv l0 mtliv thb GB WvKi Rb`B Atc`v Ki wQj|
Okx nBtQ tZvgvi? Lvvc tLqvte t`L tQv?0
nvBdj GB K_v,tjv w`tK `f`c bv Kti etj, OfvZ `v l0
tKSZnj l wRAvvi hMj wgtYi Abf`vZ wbtq nvBdj i w`tK ZvKvZB mtliv gtb cto
AvR i`mvi | AtbK,tjv Mi` RevB KitZ nte| tm,tjv ti wW KitZ nte| mKj t`tKB
evRvi RgRgvU|

AvRvb t`l qv mgq nvBdj tevq hvq| tMv`vi cvov evRvtrv wMq t`tL Zvtj e l
kvRvrvb Gtm etm AvtQ| nvBdj Rten Kti w`tj Zviv Prgov tLj v`i` Kite| Zvi ci
nvBdj etm `vKte| eo eo Ask Zvi KvQ bv Avbv chS-Zvi tKvtrv KvR tbB| l,tjv
Gtj Avtiv mBR gtZv KvUv l mrvtrvB Zvi KvR| Avi Mi`i gv_v Avj`v`v Kivi ci tmB
gv_v,tjv l cvk ivLv| Dtv`k` cvv KtK t`Lvtrv|
PvUv Mi` RevB Kivi ci GKUV LvUvZ t j v v w`tq wwo aivq nvBdj | Zvtj e l kvRvrvb
Prgov QovtZ `vtK| AvKv ZLtbv dm`nqvb| gtl t`Lv hvq bv Ggb AUkvi | GKUV Mi`i
Prgov Qovtrv ci Zvi gv_vmn Mi`i t`tni eo Ask,tjv wv`v RvqMvq ivL`Z`i` Kti
Zvtj e| kvRvrvb hvq Ab` Mi`i w`tK| nvBdj Zvi wv`v RvqMvq wMq etm| cUg Mi`i
KvR tgvUvUv tkl ntj Zvtj e Pj hvq wZxq Mi`i w`tK thLvtb kvRvrvb GZ`Y nvZ
j wMq t`q|
wvotZ tkl mUv v w`tq nvBdj thB Mi`Uv wQv`v mBR Kti ivL`Z hvq ZLb NtU
AvtK wev`e| cUg wQv`v v Kvb bto l tV| nvBdj nvZ emvq aiZ wMq| atj bv|
nvZ `vUv t`q| fvtet PvlLi f j | GKUVci Avevi nvZ w`tZ tMj GKB NUbv NtU| i ay
ZvB bq gv_vUv nv`v etj WvK t`q| nvBdj Gv`K tmv`K ZvKtq eStZ tPov Kti
Avl qvRv Avm`Q tKvtrv tK| bv, tm wv`vZ nq, Rten Kiv Mi`Uv wQv`v t`tKB

Avl qvRUv AvmtQ| nVBdj DfV cto| GuMtq hvq kvRvnb I Zvtj tei w`tK| Zvtj e
GBgvT wDZxq Mi`wUi gv_v wQbæKti wbw`@ RvqMvq w`tq hvq|
nVBdj Nti Gtm efm| Gevi GKwU Avl qvR bq| `yU nvræ`ie ntZ_vtK| Avt`-Avt`-nvræ`
ie evotZ_vtK| `yU t`_tK wZbwU, wZbwU t`_tK PviwU, PviwU t`_tK AmsL`| nVBdj `ß nvtZ
Kvb tPtc kvRvntbi KvQ hvh|
Onwg P`j tMby|0
OK`v!0 kvRvntbi KtÉ we`sq|
0AmK nvgvi | j Bg PivK tKvm|0 etj B tKvrbv K_v evji m`thwM bv w`tqB nVBdj emoi
c`_ i l bv t`q|

nVBdj tK t`_tL m`Liv tZv AevK| GZ mKvtj Zvi tZv Avmvi K_v bq| nVBdj wbtktã Nti
XtK Ku_v gyo w`tq i`tq cto| m`Liv Ku_v mwi`tq Kcvtj nvZ w`tq AuZtK I tV| 0tZvgvi bv
Rj AvmtQ|0
I l p, Rj cwe Gfvte mviw`b Pjvi ci mU`vi w`tK nVBdj LvbKuv m`y`| m`Liv gtb gtb
L`k| hvK AmKuv fvj vi w`tK|
Mfxi ivtZ c`ej GK av`vq m`Livi hLb Ng fvto ZLb tm wbtRtK Awe`vi Kti LvU
wbtP tqtSq| tPvL L`j t`_tL nVBdj i i`~gWZ` Zvi gWtZ m`Livi kwoi AvPj | P`j i
gWv a`i `wo Kivq m`LivtK| L`j t`_tL kwo| `ß nvtZ kwo t`_tL tPvLi mvgtb| Kx
t`_tL | Zvi ci Qto tdtj t`_tL m`Livi w`tK Zvktq AuZtK I tV|
0evBi n wPZvevN|0 nVBdj i wPrKvi |
m`Liv wbe`K|
nVBdj Avevi m`Livi P`j i gWv a`i cU`tg Nti ewnti Avtb, Zvici emoi ewnti av`v
w`tq tei Kti w`tZ w`tZ etj, 0wPZvevN, nvgvi Nti tZvi tKvrbv_vb bvB| tZvi wbtktm
nvgvi Mvtqi tMvKZ Sti hwe|0
0AvKvtki I B wguUguU Zviv mvt`_ KBe K_v...|0 `xi, AtbK `xi t`_tK, wKs` wK KZ `xi
t`_tK MvbwU t`_tL AvmtQj, m`Liv wKsev wPZvevN tKD Rvrbv|

P>` b tPšaj x GKwU cwl I wZbwU e`j

mKvtj i tiv` Gtm cto`Q bi`bexi nvZ tetq kixti | nvtZi `wbK cwl KwU Dci DfVtbi
Zgvj MvQwU cvZvi Qvqv GKikgti gvbwP` Zwi Kti tdtj tQ| wKs` GB Qvqmk`i I
cwl Kvi cvZv t`_tK Zvi `wo mwi`tq wbtZ cvitQ bv| tQvUtej vq tm Aek` GB Zgvj MvQwU
Qvqv t`_tL mKvj KwU`q w`Z| Zvi gtb nvtZv Qvqmk`i i gZv Avt tKvrbv wkr` t`_tL,
cW`exi t`_tL wkr` hw`_vtK Zte GB Qvqv| cwl Kvi cvZv t`_tK tPvL mivtZ tgvU t`_tL Zvi
Bt`Q t`_tL Zv `uo cwi`vi ntv Zvi Kcvtj i fvRi Dci wKQv Nvtgi we`yt`_tL| cwl Kvq
0GK cvMj i KvE0 wktivbtg e` Kti GKwU w`tKl msev` Qvrbv nvtQ| cvMj wU
Bt`QvU w`vP`| Zvi cvMj wgi aib `fvweK cvMj i tP`q Avj v`v| tm tKvrbv cwl cO`
Kti bv| cwl t`_tL t`_tL B tm t`_tL t`_tL Rb` me i Kgti S`K wbtq_vtK| Zvi KvRB ntv
cwl a`i a`i t`_tL t`_tL mviw`b tm cvtK`cvtK`Nti teovq| MvtQ PovUv Zvi KvRi
gta`B cto| Zvi `wotZ cwl cote Avt tm-cwl i`jv tctq hvte Zv fvevi tKvrbv KviY
t`_tL| G-chS`-tm KZ cwl t`_tL t`_tL Zvi tKvrbv w`tke t`_tL| cwl tZv gvtB, cwlLi emv
t`_tL t`_tL t`_tL t`_tL, wWg fvto, GgbwK cwlLi ev`Pv chS`-Zvi nvZ t`_tK tiwB cvq bv|
knti i tKvrbv emvq hw`_cwl tcvl t`_tL t`_tL Zte tm-cwl bv gvi chS`-Zvi kwS`-t`_tL| GB
A`vZ cvMj wU Rb` knti i GKvsk cOq cwlKb` nvt cto`Q| cwlLiv chS`-cvMj wU`K w`t`_tL
tdtj tQ, t`_tL t`_tL t`_tL B Dto cvj vq|

bi`bexi tek wPvS`Z gtb nvtQ| MZKvj cU`Zemki mvt`_ mvgvb wbtq K_v KvUvKwU ci
t`_tLKB Zvi gbUv tek weMto AvtQ| K_v GK dvtK tZv gbywqv etj B tdtj tQ 0veqvi
AvtM t`_tL tZvi eD Avt I `ß j vtzi j tM...|0 tm-fvebvUv tm fvetZ Pvg bv A_P evi evi
Nti wdti Zv-B AvtM| nVr tm eStZ cvt`i Zvi nvZ `vUv tKgb wkwck KtQ| tPvLi
mvgtb t`_tL DVtQ Zvi m` weewvZv `x Avt mvgk gvbt`i i fc t`_tL Av`j cvt`Q cwl tZ|
w`ev`cet`_tL tZ cvt`Q tm| A_P GB `cet`_tL Lvi Rb` tm tgvU cO`Z bq| bvn` tm KLbI
cwl nZ`vKvi x ntZ cvt`i bv| A_P tm P`v`m t`_tL tZ cvt`Q Zvi `x th-cwl tZ cwiYZ nvtQ
tm-cwl wU Nvo gluK wQto tdtj tQ wbtRB| bvn` tm GB `cet`_tL t`_tL Pvt`Q bv| Zvi
mg`-kixi t`_tL cv`_t`i cwiYZ nvtQ| tPvLi t`_tL `wotvbi `jvZv t`_tL t`_tL t`_tL Zvi |
KuctQ mg`-kixi | bi`bexi Kcvtj tetq Nvg cotQ kixti | tm wK cvMj ntZ P`j tQ| Zvi
eD`K wbtq gvbt`i i KvBK_v`_t`_tL tm w`kym KtQ tKb| tm w`kym KtZ Pvg bv| wKs` Zvi
w`kym`K w`nti tdtj tQ i ay GKwU B fvebv| Zvi eD wK miz`B cvj t`_tL wMvtQj Ab` Kvrbv
mvt`_? Gici tRvi Kti Atb`i mvt`_ Zvi w`tq t`_tL nvtQj? Avevi QrovQwo, Gici Zvi
mvt`_ w`tq? ZZxqctep`_kR bq eis `qs Avf`_t`_tL wntkte wbtRtK wetePbvq AvbtZ wMvtq
evi evi tnuPU Lv`Q tm| bj`bex i ay fvetQ| Av`Qv, miz`B hw`_ Zvi `x cwl nvtq hvq| wKs`
bi`bex tZv cP`Efvte cwl cO`_x gvbt`i | cv`x cO`_` i mgq tm hLb wP`vtK t`_tL tZ wMvtQj

ZvFK cmlI gZvB jvMwQj | tmB fvTj vj vMwUv μgkB e`jvTz`ri` Kiti jv wKbv bi`bex wbtRI RvTb bv | tFZti tFZti DMovfZ_vtK wPTvfk t` Lvi tmB w`tbi NUbv |

wPTvi tPvL`fUv thb AfbK`iZfK KvQvKwQ Kti w`tqUQj | gtb ntqUQj tqtUv GgbB, AfbKvUv cmlI`fvev | cKti cv WewwOj Avevi DVvwOj Avi Zvi cvtqi hv`j tXdtq Avb`vuj Z nroOj cwbi Dcwi Zj | Nvfu etm bi`bexi Gme t`Ltz Aek` fvTj vB jvMwQj | GKw`fK AmgvB wefKtji tQwv Ab`w`fK cKtiii Nvfu GKwU tqtqi mvT` Avjvtci AvtqvRb Zvi kixi | gbtk tmSi`f WwteqUQj Ab`iKg gv`KZvq | GfvtB GKUz LvU ai`tbi bi`bexi mgvb D`PZvi tqtqU tFZti tFZti wcdq ntq DVfz`ri` KitiwQj | A_P AvjvUvfk Rnqtq tZvj v Rb` bi`bex tKvTbv NUbv LjR cwwOj bv | Kx ej`te tm! Avi tqtq t`Ltz Gtj Kx ejtz nq gv_vq wKOB AvmOj bv | Zte Abj`fete DòZvUv wQj PgrKvi | wKw`fY wbi`te KvUtj | gv`jvMw | tftewOj euv`b cèfvm_vKvi AwfAZvi K_v tm ejtz cvti | ejtz cvti tmLvKvi mvgmRK Kj vtKSkTj i K_v | wKs`Kxvfe`ri` Kite tmUvB eStz cvtiwQj bv | cKti ZLbI KtqKwU num emw tdivi ZvMw` Abjfe KitiwB nqtZv ZvB Bt`OgtZv fimmQj cKti NvfuUv KvQvKwQ | wPTvB cDg kvbewvTbv Nvfu emv bi`bexK etj wQj , Avcib num cO` Ktib?

bv, num Avgvi wcdq bq |
 num tZv my`i, GK cKti B Rieb KvUvtZ cvti!
 wKs` Avgvi wcdq ntjv cml | t`Ltz my`i, MvBtZl cvti fvTj v | wcdq nevi Avti KUv Kvi Y ntj v Giv Dotz cvti AfbK AvKvK |
 ZvB?

niuv, t`Llv bv cmlI tZvgvi gtZv t`Ltz!
 Awg cmlI gtZv! wKs` Avgvi tZv Wbv tbB | etj B wLj wLj Kti tmi`b tntmQj wPTv | Zvi nvmi mvT` cKtiii cwbl thb tbtP DfVwQj Avi evZvmiv Pvcmti XfK ctowQj meR l obvq | G_tjv bi`bexi tPvL Govqub | wKs` AvR tm eStz cvtQ tmi`tbi cmlcDz nqtZv Zvi fj wQj | nVvr Zvi gb tKb cmlweTtIx ntq DVtQ tm wbtRI RvTb bv |

ewni t`fK GKUztnU Gtj nqtZv gbUv nvj Kv nZl cvtiN tftete tm cDwz wbj tgtVvc`
 aati tntU eUz AvKgtj i mvT` t`Llv Kivi | AvKgj gvby wntkte fvTj v ntj | gfl wKOB AvUKvq bv | Zvi gLuv teHWI tPtqL avivTj v | AvKgtj i mvT` t`Llv Kitz emw chS`-thtZ ntj v bv | iv`vi cvtKi Nvtm etm w`w` wewo dKtQ AvKgj | bi`bexK t`Llv ejj , wKti bti v, Kx nBtQ tZvi , ivT NgyQ bivB?

Ng!
 tKb, cmoZ wK teik Rtg DfVwQj KvjB?
 bv |

Z, nBtQ Kx? KvDti wK`Oz bv wRMwBqv uU KBiv weqv Kij v, Z cmoZ Z teik Rgtbi KZv!
 Avi KBQ bivZv AvKz | wK`Oz fvj wbtZtQ bv, gbiv hvBtz B`Qv Ki ZvtQ |
 tcwbtWw w`tbb GB Ae`v! tZvi nBtQ Kx KUtZv!

eDti t`Ltzl B`Qv Kti bv |
 Zv KBtz tZv nBtev bv t`v`-; Zwg wef`k _vBKv AvBmv AvgvtMvti bv wRMwBqv weqv Kij v, GLb eDti fvTj v jvMzvtQ bv ejtz tZv nBtev bv | tnBmgq wWj LvBqv weqv KiQ, Gnb cvOvq wMqv tZj gvtLv |
 t` , wewwv t` |
 bi`bexi wewo Pvl qvi fwtz AvKgj GKUzfq tctq hvq | tm ctKU t`fK Av`-GKuv wewo tei Kti t`q | tm eStz cvti bv tKvTbv w`mMvti tui tauqvl th-gvb | gfl tbqub tm nVvr wewo PvbTj v tKb! AvKgj Gevi tek wmw qvm nq, biv Avmtj tZvi Kx nBtQ ti! Avgvti Kl qb hvBe?
 bi`bex wKOzeTj bv | tm wewo Urbtz Urbtz avbTfTzi w`fK ZvMktq_vtK | meR avbTfTz evZvm t`vj tQ | nVvr GB t`vj bvtK Zvi KvTQ cmlI cvLvi gtZv gtb nq | gtb nq, GKUv wkvj meR cml Zvi mvgtb Dotz Dotz ZvtK tfswP KvUtQ | tm Avevi Nvgtz_vtK | gv_vUv wSgmSg Kti | Zvi mvgtbi avbTfTzUv mwz`B wK cml ntq tMto! tm Gme fvetz Pvg bv | tm tKvTbv cmlI K_v fvetz Pvg bv | AvKgj bi`bexi wbieZvtK`uk`Kti wbtRI gtZv Kti | tm tKvTbv Kj wKbviv LjR cvq bv |

`cfti i UvUv tvt` wftR bi`bex hLb emw wdi j wPTv ZLb evi`vq etm Kx thb fvetQ | Zvi gLuv D`vm | ZvtK t`Llv gtb nt`Q tKvTbv wKOz wbtq tm wPwSZ | bi`bexi Bt`Q bv_vKv nteE | cvtKi tPqvUvq etm | tm wPTvi gfl i w`fK ZvKvZ cvtQ bv | Zvt`i gta` wKOB nqub, K_vKvUvKwU SMOv wKsev wev` ; wKs` gtb nt`Q μgk Zvi v`fii emw`v ntq DVtQ | wPTvi mvgvb` A`fweKZv bi`bexK`uk`Kti | tm cwi`tekUvtK`fweK Kivi Rb` etj , ivbentqTQ?

niuv |
 Av`Qv wPTv, gtb Ktiv Zwg GKUv cml |
 wPTv GKUz tVwU emkTq etj , wKs` Awg cml ntZ hve tKb!
 Zwg cml ntZ hvte tKb! aativ th Zwg GKUv cml | GB th Ask Kivi mgql tZv Avgiv gtbKwi , aiv hvKñ GiKg kā e`envi Kwi bv!
 Av`Qv, wK AvtQ ai j vg Awg GKUv cml |
 tZvgvi mvgtb wZbU Mw AvtQ | tguU wZbU MwQ | Zwg BtZvgt` `BwU MtQi dtj i MU wbtqQ dtj i `v` wbtqQ | GLb Zwg etm AvtQv GtKevti ZZxq MwOwtZ | Zwg wK Avevi cteP `BwU MtQi dtj dtj i `v` wbtZ PvBte?
 GtZv gnv KwvB cKk`
 hZ KwvB tnvK, tZvgvTkb wKs` DEi w`fz nte |
 wKs` cml t` i gv_vq wK GZ epx AvtQ?
 aativ Zwg epxqj v cml!
 Zvntj nqtZv thtZl cwii |

bi"bexi gv_v Gtjvtgtjv ntZ _vfk| tm fvtjv wKQz fvetZ cvti bv Avi | GLb mwZ"B
 wPTvtK GKwU cwlLi gtZv gtb nt"Q Zvi | gtb nt"Q GLbB tKb tm cwlwUtk nZ'v Kti bv|
 Avevi l NvgtQ bi"bex| ivtM Zvi nvtZi me,tjv iM tRtM DVtQ| bv, tm wKQzZB
 cwlLnZvKvix ntZ cvti bv| tRvti tRvti wbtKjM wbtZ _vfk tm, AvgvtK GK Mw cwb
 `vl |
 wPTv eStZ cvti bv nVr bi"bexi tPnivi cvte hvevi KvY| tm Nti i tFZi QtU hvq cwb
 Avbvi Rb`| bi"bex wPrKvi Kti gvtk WvtK| gv tQtj i Mjvi Ggb Avl qvR i`tb AvOh`ntq
 `*Z evi v`vq Avtm, wKti GBfvte WwKZvOm tKti?
 gv, Awg GB mBvqB wet`k wdiv hvqj
 Kx KQ!
 n gv|
 Zi bv Avi l GK gvpmi OmU ewk!
 PBjv hv l b`i Kvi |
 tKb?
 GgwbB gv, AvgvtK hvBtZB nBtev|

Gqvi cvtu`fXvKvi mgqB bi"bexi tPvL ctoN GKUv wKtkvti i nvtZ LuPvq ew` PgrKvi
 GKUv wUjqcwl| t`tLB Zvi gv_vUv tFu-tFu Kti Nji l tV| Zvi tPvL gL cwlwUtk t`tL
 ivtM dmtj l tV| wKwgo KitZ _vfk `wZ| tm fvetZ _vfk Ggb nvtZi KvQ GKUv
 m`thwMtk tnjvq bO Kiv tgrvU l ep`gvrtbi KvR nte bv| t`sto hvq tQtj wU KvQ| wKQz
 eSt DVvi AvtMB Zvi nvZ t`tK LuPwU wObtq wbtq LuPvi gLwU Ltj tdtj GKwbgtl |
 tFZti nvZ Xyktq ati Avtb wUjqwUtk| wUjqwU Zvi nvtZ Kvgto ati wKs`Qvto bv bi"bex|
 k³ Kti ati GK tgvPto tftO tdtj tm wUjqcwlUvi Nvo| wUjqwU giYvPrKvi Kti |
 Zvici bi"bex gZgJx cwlwUtk iv`vq Qto tdtj t`q| Zvi nvZ t`tKl UclUvc i³ cotQ
 cxtPi Dci | GB AvKw`gK NUBvq wKtkvi wMn Avtkcvtki mKtj `wvZ ntq hvq| wKtkvi wU
 wbtRi tcvl v wUjq Rb` tMvOvt`Q| bi"bex GK`wtZ ZwkKtq AvtQ cwlUvi w`tK| GLbl
 c`fivcvi fvte Zvi cOY hvqwb| cvLv`yU nvj Kvfvte botQ| bi"bex ctKU t`tK i`gvj tei
 Kti nvtZi t`Z`vbi i³ gftQ wj | tctb Ztj w`tZ hviv mvt_ GtmQj Zvt`i KvQ
 NUBwU GZ`Y `j`tcie gtZvB j vMwQj | hLb mwv` wdti tcj ZLb cOtgB t`sto Gtjv
 bi"bexi gv, GBvU ZB Kx Kiuj !
 gvvti K_vq bi"bexl thb wbtRtK wdti cvq| NUBwUtk GLb tm c`fivcvi eStZ cvitQ|
 KuctQ bi"bex| Zvi eK aKaK KitQ| eo eo wbtKjM wbt"Q evi evi | Zvi Lp Kvbw cvt`Q|
 tm eStZ cvitQ bv GLb tm Kx Kite| gv Avevi cktKij, GBvU ZB Kx Kiuj ?
 bi"bex Gevi tOvE wki i gtZv gvvti eK gv_v ivtL| Zvici Kur`z Kur`z etj, cwlLiv
 Lp Lvivc gv, cwlLiv Lp Lvivc | Giv DBoV DBoV GK MwQ _vBKv Ab` MwQ PBjv hvq| u-u
 Kti Kti Kur`z _vfk bi"bex| cwl`exi me Kvb thb AvR ZvtKB wnti ati tQ| Gi AvtM
 tKvrbw` b bi"bex tK Gfvte Kur`z t`tLwb tKD|

Rvnbvivi bix tevtav`q

AwRR Dj w`tPšajxi wKQjv i vM ntZ j wj !
 mKvtj ZvtK wZwU Ri`wi mfv tmti Zvi ci GB KgRvj vq AvmtZ ntqtQ| GwU Avevi evNv
 evNv bvixev`xt`i wbtq| bvi`xt`i mfvq thtZ `Zwi nte Avi Zviv tQto K_v KBte bv GwU fvev
 hvq bv| ZvtK wbtq tKD tCQtB K_v ej K Guv wZwb cO` Ktib bv| memgq ZvB bvi`xt`i
 mvgtb AšZt Zvi fvlvq QcvPqj 0_vKvi tPov Ktib| Zvici l Zvi t`wi nq| AvR tZv`B
 Nsv t`wi ntq tMj | GLb KgRvj v tkl ne ne KitQ| tK wtkjM Kite Zvi GLbl Lv qv
 nqwb| tctUi gta` QjPvq Wb Kl tQ| wKs`bvix gš`yvj tqi c`vnb nI qvi ci GLb Avi bvi`xt`i
 mfv ev`w`tq tL`tZ emv hvq bv| AvRtKi mfv AZ`š`_i`Zcy` t`tki me bvix tbZMY
 GtmQb| bvi`x DbqB i wZ wbtq Avtj vPbv| bvi`x DbqB bmvZ wbtq tZv Zviv Ri`wi Ae`vi gta`
 ctUKx KvUtz QvotQb bv|
 cOtg Gtj b t`wi tZ| Zvici t`tLb Ae`v fvtjv bq| BwZgta` KtqKlvb Mig e³Zv
 tOtotQ tKD tKD| GLb wv`v fvlvq K_v etj Ptj tQb R`bK tJwLkv| Bib Avevi tJwLkv
 etj t`tqtc hvb| Zvi tchugbb tREvi wPvYz Kiv ntqtQ etj AwfthvM Ktib|
 K_vvZp`tjv fvtjv eSv hv`"Q bv| wK ej tZ Pvg tgtqiv Zv hw` tLv`v Zvg l eStZ
 tKvbl w`b| wKs` GKRb cKf c`vnb miKwii KgRZP` ntj ZvtK eStZ nte| bBtj
 tWvbtktbi UvKv wbtq GKUv tKtj wMii Ae`v nte|
 nj Nti i`i Rv chs`-Gtm tK K_v ej tQ i`bevi Rb` wZwb `wotq tMj b| tCQtB Zvi MwZi
 mvt_ Zvj ti tL nW`qek Kti `wvvtjv mi Kwii mipe tivRvb|

Om`vi 0
 0`wovb, GKUv i wB Avgvi AeZ`vvtb l iv tKgb Avgvi wcvE PUKvq|0
 tivRvbv gPwK nvmtj v|
 Obv`n& fvtjv K_vB ej tQ m`vi, Avclb t`wi i KviY etj tbtb| GLvrb hviv GtmQ mevB
 fvtjv tbTx|0
 0fvvtjv tbTx ej tZ wKQyeSvt`Ob, Kvgovq bv?0
 Om`k thb etj b m`vi, tgtqt`i m`vutK`Avcbvi GB aviYv? Avclb bv tgtqt`i fvtjv vevtmb,
 Zvt`i Dbqbtbi `vq`wqZi Avcbvi nvtZ b`-t mevB etj Avcbvi gtZv tREvi mtpZb
 mi Kwii KgRZPKg AvtQ|0
 Kg AvtQ! nvq! tivRvbv Rvrb bv GB gvtZ`AwRR mvtne fvetQb, tKb th GB `wqZi wbtZ
 tMj vg! wZwb mZZvi mvt_ tivRvbvtK etj B tJ tJ b,
 0tREvi mtpZb ntZ wMq wK e`bvq Nvto wbtq w Rvrb? tKD tKD nvmvnm l Kti, etj
 AwRR mvtne teMg gntj i tBZZi w`tQ|0
 0Gt`i B tZv tewk Kti RvMvZ nte| gvvti i fvtjv `YtK hviv nvm`Ki fvte evLv Kti
 `tYi AcgZi NvvtZ Pvg Zvt`i wtkl ckt`Y w`tZ nte| m`vi Pj b| bBtj Avi l t`wi
 ntq hvte|0

tpšajx Ktŕi tFZti cv ivtLb&XjKB ŕŕgv Prl qvi ceŕv tmti tdj tZ etj DŕVb,
ŦAvcbrv`i mevi KvŕQ Awg ŕŕgv cŦŕŕ KŕqKuv wguUs tmti AvmtZ wMtq t`wi ntjv |
Avcbrvi Avgvi Rb` etm bv t`tk Kvr`i i` Kti tQb t`LwQ | fvŕjv Kti tQb | mwZ B AwgŦ...
GB chš-etj AwRR mŕtne wK t`tL nVr thb GŕKvŕi w`uKuU bu ntq hvb!
wZub wK t`Lŕj b... nŕq tLv`v | wK t`Lŕj b wZub? wZub tPvL`ŕŕv i Mŕto wbtj b fvŕjv Kti |
axŕi axŕi gŕLi nwm GKUvKgtZ bv w`tq wMtq wbtRi Avmtb emŕj b | wbtRi tPvLŕK wckjrm
ntjv bv Zvi | wKš` kŕgvjv Kvŕb cŕek Kti ZvŕK mŕPZb Kti Zj tŕjv | wZub wew`šZ ntq
t`Lŕj b c`wŦdŕŕŕ tPqvi ŕtj vi GKUvq Zvi Rbbx ŕj bvrvi tPšajx etm AvŕQb |
mfŕŕbŕx ej tQb, ŦGZŕŕŕY Avgvŕ`i wŕtkl AwZw Gŕm tMŕQb | ZvŕK w`tq Avgiv Kgrŕj vi
tkl Ask tkl Kitz cwii |Ŧ
tiVrvbv etj DVŕj b, Ŧm`vi mwZ`B` ŕŕwLZ wKš`GZ e`v`Zvi gŕtSI th wZub AvmtZ tcti tQb
Zvi Rb` Avmp meivB ZvŕK ab`er` Rrvbv | m`vi wKš`AZ`š-cwŕwŕf GKRb gŕvŕ |Ŧ
Ŧwŕŕ, Avcbrvi Avŕj vPbv Pwŕj tŕq hvb |Ŧ
AwRR mŕtne Aŕtkŕl K_v ej tŕj b |
gv GLvŕb?
mKŕj tŕjv Aek` ZvŕK Mwmo wŕvAvŕQ wK bv RvŕtZ tPŕqŦj b | wKš` Zvi GKwkaK mfV AvŕQ
ŕŕb wZub Avi wKQy`úo Kti etj bŕb |
gv GBme bvi xev`ŕt`i gŕa` wK Kiti tQb?
AwRR mŕtŕei gŕb ntjv `wŕqvŕv Dj U-cvŕj U ntq tMŕQ Ges wZub ev`e cw`extZ etm
ŕbB | Zvi gv tNvŕv civ bb | wKš` Zvi ci l GZ wŕw`i Kg th ZvŕK wZub GgbZŕiv GKUv
ewgŕŕx bvi x`ŕj cw`ŕewZ `ŕŕb fvŕtZ cvŕi b bv | wZub GgbwK Guvŕ Rvŕbb bv th Zvi gv
Zvi evmvi evRvi l Kti b |
Ŧbvi x Dbŕŕb bwiZgvjv wbtŕq Avgiv eŕw`b aŕi Avŕj vPbv t`b`ievi Kti GŕmŕQ | GZw`ŕb
Gi GKUv Lmov nŕtZ tctŕq m`vi tK ab`er` w`tZB nq | Kvi Y Zvi Avgŕj B GB GZw`ŕb
`ŕŕb ci Y nŕtZ hvŕ`Q | ŦR%bKv etj DVŕj b |
meivB ŕRvi nvZZwŕj t`q |
AwRR mŕtne GZŕŕY GKUvAcŕ`Z fvŕei gŕa`_vKŕj l nvZZwŕj i kŕ Zvi gŕb KZŕ`eva
RwMtŕq tZvŕj |
gv GLvŕb tKb? Zvi gŕb NvB gŕti cŕkŕw |
wKš`wZub tŕtm etj b, Ŧab`er` Avcbrv`i | Avcbrv`i wew`wZub `vexi dtj mi Kvi Dcŕ wŕ
Kitz mg`ŕntŕtQb th G KvRwU AZxŕ cŕŕŕRbxq | tŕctwŕj qb etj tQb th RmZ gvZvŕK
mŕŕŕb t`q bv tm RmZ Dbŕŕ nq bv |Ŧ
K_vŕv etj B Zvi gŕb nq fŕj ej tŕj b wK bv? tŕj vKuv tŕctwŕj qb wK?
wK nŕ`Q AvR Zvi? Zvi AvZwŕkŕm Kŕtŕ tMŕQ bv wK | wZub fŕj ej tŕj l ZvŕK GLvŕb P`vŕj Ä
Kitz hvŕ`Q tK? ZeywZub nwmgt. Kti Gw`K l w`K ZvKvb |
Dcw`Z AskMŕYKvi xMYI bŕoPŕo etmb | Zvi Gw`K l w`K ZvKvŕvi gŕtŕb AŕtkŕKB
Rvŕbb | wZub Gevi GKUv ŕi`Zc`YŕK_v ej tŕb |

ŦZte Guvŕ Avcbrv`i `ŕKvi Kitz nte Avgvŕ`i RmZMZ GKUv Amvavi Y`enkŕ` itŕtQ |
Avgvŕ`i cwii evi ŕtjv gŕtK Amŕe mŕŕŕb t`q | Avcbrvi th `ŕxŕbZv PŕBŕQb, Zv Gme ev`
w`tq Pj tŕj | Guv Avgvŕ`i HwZn` GB HwZn` | tŕjvK ci`uiŕq Avgiv tctŕqŕQ | fvŕjv wRŕbm
ŕZv nwi tŕq tdjv hvq bv | Avcbrv`i GKUv Mŕ ewj | Mŕ bŕq mZ` NUbv | Avgvi gŕtŕq K_v |
Avgvi gv AZ`š`-ŕfvŕx | GB th Avcbrv`i mŕv`B etm AvŕQb | gv wKš`e`evi K_v Ovov
GKUv K`g mŕgtb w`tZb bv | GZ fvŕjv mŕúKŕŕQj Zvŕ`i | Avgvi gŕb AvŕQ GKevi gv
DVŕŕbi GKŕŕŕk mvi tŕta `kwŕ tgnMbx MwQ jvMvb | wŕtkŕj e`ev Gŕm t`tL Lŕ i vM
Kitz b th Zvi AbgŕZ Ovov MwQ jvMŕŕv nŕtŕQ | Avgvi gŕb AvŕQ gv ivŕZi tŕjvB MwQ ŕtjv
Zŕj Zvi tŕŕŕbi ewmo cwMŕq w`tŕj b | GB th gv `ŕgŕi B`ŕŕŕK mŕŕŕb w`tŕj b GuU `j`ŕ
`enkŕ` | GKgŕŕ Avgvŕ`i t`tkB cwii evi i `ŕ Rb cŕŕb KZŕ`w` GB AZ`š`-gŕmŕZ
e`envi w`tq ci`uiŕŕ Rq Kti ŕŕKb | hM hM aŕi bvi xivB Ggb me Amvavi Y`e`envi
jv b Kti GŕmŕQb | Zvŕ`i KvQ t`tk Avgiv mŕŕŕbiv tctŕqŕQ | Avgvŕ`i KvQ t`tk
Avgvŕ`i mŕŕŕbiv cvŕeb |Ŧ
Dcw`Z Zi`Yŕt`i gŕa` wKŕŕv PŕÄj` t`Lv tMj |
wKš` Kgrŕj vi mÄvj K`*Z KgrZŕ`gŕŕv`ŕŕK ab`er` Avcb Kti cieZŕ`GŕŕEv Dŕ vcb
Kitz b | GŕŕEv cvk ntq tMj | Kŕe bvi x Dbŕŕb wŕl qK bwiZgvjv mŕm`xq KŕgŕwŕZ wKfvŕe
Dŕ vcb nte tm wŕl tŕq ci`vgkŕŕv qv ntjv | ci`vgkŕŕj Lvl ntjv |
wŕtkŕl AwRR mŕtne meivBŕK ab`er` w`tq Meŕŕi gŕtŕq cvŕk Gŕm Zvi c`awj wbtŕq Zvi
mŕt` meivBŕK cwii Pq Kwŕ tŕq w`tŕj b |
Kgrŕjv tŕtkŕl fvŕY w`tZ mÄvj K gvBK nŕtZ Zŕj w`tŕj b mfvi wŕkŕ Rbbxi nŕtZ |
AwRR mŕtne t`Lŕj b gvBK nŕtZ wbtŕtQb thgb Aŕtk bvi x tŕŕŕK wZub A`ŕ`-wbtŕq
eŕevi gvBŕK K_v ej tZ t`LŕtQb |
gŕtŕq nŕtZ gvBK | gv K_v ej tŕb |
gv KLŕŕv K_v etj tQb wK gvBŕK | wZub t`tLwŕb |
gv wK ej tŕb?
gv tZv e`evi K_vŕŕKB K_v fvŕtZb wPi Kvŕ |
AvRbŕwZub ZvB t`tL GŕmŕQb |
wZub wew`šZ ntq i tŕj b ŕj bvrvi tPšajx AZ`š`-ewj Ŧ Kŕŕ gvBŕK ej tQb, ŦKgrŕjv tŕtkŕl i
ŕNvl Yv t`er` AvŕŕM Awg`yGKuU K_v ej tZ PŕB hŕ` Avcbrvi AbgŕZ Kti b |Ŧ
mfvi meivB GKŕŕŕŕM etj DVŕj b, ŦRŕ Lŕj vŕŕŕ ej tŕŦŦ
AwRR mŕtne Avei Acŕ`ŕZ cŕo tMŕj b | tŕtkŕl AvŕŕM Avi wK K_v ŕŕK? gŕtŕq wbtŕRi
ŕKvbŕ gŕŕe! Zvi wK wbtŕRi ŕKvbŕ gŕŕe`_vKŕZ cvŕi? gŕtŕq wbtŕRi ŕKvbŕ K_v? gŕtŕq
mŕŕRkŕ! wZub gŕtK t`LŕZ PŕBŕj b Ab`vb` bvi x tŕŕŕ`i gŕZv fŕgKvq | wKš` Zvi gv`vi
ŕFZi gŕtŕq tZgb ŕKvbŕ Ome ŕbB |
gv LŕŕB bg`ŕwŕŕZ gvBK nŕtZ wbtŕq etmŕQb | Dwb hŕ` GLb K_v ej tZ wMtŕq Rwoŕq hvb
Zvŕtŕj GKUv wŕeZKi cwii w`wZŕZ cŕo hvŕeb AwRR mŕtne | wKš` AwRR mŕtne Gl eŕŕZ
cvŕ tQb th Zvi wKŕŕejv v mŕZ bq |
wZub DŕŕŕMi mŕt`_tPŕq i Bŕj b |

β GKwU th K_v ej tZ PvbJ vg Zv wKS GB mfvi mevi utk@miPe gtrv`q ej tj b, Lp
Rj Rfj D`vniY tUtb ej tj b Zvi gvtqi K_v| gv ivtZi tejvB MwQ_tjv Ztj Zvi teftbi
ewo cwMtq w`tqtQb| KviY wZwb Zvi `vgxi webv AbgwZtZ MwQ_tjv jvMtq th fj
Kti tQb Zv wZwb Dcj wä Kti tQb| GB gv wK Zvi `vgxi B`QvtK m=šyb w`tqtQb bmk wbtRi
B`QvtK Am=šybZ ntZ t`tL cÜZev` Kti tQb?0
G wK! AwRR mvtne nZep` nq tMtj b?
gv wK ti tM tMtj b| wZwb KLbL gvtK iVM Ki tZ t`tLwb| eis gv eveli, Zvi teftbi,
Ggb wK cJ`eaš i vMI WvEv gv_vq n`vtEj Kti b|
gtÄ _j bvrvi ZLbL etj Ptj tQb, ÜZwb Avil etj tQb GKgvĭ Avgv` i t`tkB cwi etii i
β Rb cÜvb KZ@w³ GB AZ`š-gwRZ e`envi w`tq ci `üitK Rq Kti tQb| hM hM atı
bvixivB Ggb me AmvaviY F`e`envi jvj b Kti Gtm tQb| Zvt`i KvQ t`tK Avgiv mS-
vtbiv tctqQ| Avgv` i KvQ t`tK Avgv` i mšvtbiv ctFeb| Awg ej tev G K_v fj K_v|
H gv `vgxtK Rq Ki tZ gwRZ e`envi Kti bwb| `vgxi AgwRZ fvtE `xi `vaxbZv ni tYi
KvRuU ZvtK e`_v w`tqtQ Awfgvbx Kti tQ| AvRtKi KgRvjvq AtbK e³v D`vniY tUtb
etj tQb th bvixi nvZ Kwl i Awe@vi ntqtQ| tmB bvix GKwU Pvi vMvQ j vMvZ tMtj Zvi
`vgxi AbgwZi `i Kvi nq AvRI, bBtj `vgx ZvtK frmbv Kite Gt`tk GgbB Rxeb
bvixtK KZ ZrQ wEl tQ Gt`tk bvixt` i `vaxbZv ni Y Kiv nq tftE t`Lp|0
AwRR mvtntei gv_v Nj tQ| gv Gme wK ej tQb?
gvtqi w`tk wZwb ZvKtq _vKtj b|
e`vcvıU th GfvteL e`vLıv Kiv hvq Zv tZv wZwb KLtbv tftE t`tLwb| nvq tLv`v!
me K_v iB wecixZ GKwU K_v _vtK| GZ tj Lvcov Kti i wZwb tmB wecixZ w`tki K_vwU
eštZ cvti bwb AvRI |
Zvi Kvtb Gtm Nv gvi tQ gvtqi KÉ|
ÜmiPe mvtntei gvtqi tmB bxie cÜZev` Zvi `vgxi KvQ tcšQvqwb| wKS` Awg gtb Kwi
Avcbvıv G evZPcÜZw` b tcšQvteb| Zvt`i fj awitq t`teb th bv| G wbi eZv AvbMIZ` bq!
G cÜZev`! G ivtMi etk wbtRi B`Qvi Mjv wUtc gvıv| th gvby wbtR Nti B`Qvıxb
tgi` `Enxb Ae`vtb _vtK, ZvtK mšwb wKfvte m=šyb t`te? tm fveše gvtqi tKvbl e`w³Zj
tbB| Ggb gvtqi KvQ mšwb wKQvtktL bv| wKLtj l Zv eo ntZ ntZ mšwb nwi tQ tdtj |
GKB mvt_ nwi tQ tdtj Zvi gvby `Z; Atb`i B`Qvi gj` t`lqv, Ab`tk `vaxb gvby fvetZ
wKlv| cwi tktı Awg gtb Kwi bvix Dbqeb bmxZgvıv th Lmov Avgiv tcjvg Zv thb nq
e`w³Zgq bvixt` i GwMtq t`evi nwiZqvi | Zv thb t`tki bvixt` i wqštYi nwiZqvi ntq bv
l tV tm Avkv e`³ Kti Awg AvRtKi G KgRvjvıv mgwB tNvıv Yv KivQ|0
AwRR mvtntei cv AvUtK AvtQ gwMtZ| tivRvbv Zvi mvgtb Gtm `wovq|
Ülvj v=šy wK PgrKvi K_v etj b m`vi! Avcub tZv KLbL etj bwb Avcbvıv gv GZ mtpZb
GKRb bvix| Pj p m`vi tL tZ Pj p|0
mAvj K gvBtK mevBtK tL tZ th tZ Abfıva Ki tQb|

AwRR mvtne Dcj wä Ki tjb gvtqi tPvtL t`Lvi wKvıv tctj wZwb Avil AtbK teik mdj
ntZb| G wEl tQ Zvi tKvbl fj tbB| G fvebv gv_vq AvmtZB Zvi tFZti fXıY Me@RtM
DVj gvtK wbtq| thb GB gwUı Zvi B AtbK mdj KvRi Ask|
Zvi ci wZwb t`Ltj b gv GwMtq AvmtQb Zvi B w`tk|
wZwb eÜKvj ci Abfıe Ki tjb GZvıY wZwb tQvUtejvi gtZv `gı cvV Ümgvı tMı ggÜ tK
Ümgvı tMı ggÜ bv ctö Ümgvı tMı gMvgÜ ctotQb Avı gv GwMtq AvmtQ Zvi Rxebı fj
cvVtK i x Ki tZ|
GB gvtqi gjLvıL `wovtZ mnKwıv miPe AwRR mvtne kw³ mÄq Kivi tPöv Ki tQb|

SbP ingvb
ebdij evZvm b`x I wSbK i Mf

etbi tFZti AUKvti Nvm-j Zv-cvZvi Avortj GKw b GKwU AtPbv dj gv_v`wj tq Gw K
tmw K t`L tZ_vKtj v| Zvi tQvU tQvU mvZUv cvcwo| ZvtZ mvZ i t0i evrvi | thb mvZUv
tQvE vPw| mvZUv vPw vgtj Aveij K_vi SgSng|
evZvm cUg tmB eYfj Lv AwZ cvcwoj wci mUvb tctj v| KZ th K_vi evRbv evRtQ
ZvtZ| Avi Nb Mfxi mMU| evZvm Zvi tXDti futR tmB Q` Ztj tbq| mviv t`tn tgl
tbq Zvi mMU| Zvi ci Zv etbi evBti tj vKvj tq Qwotq t`q| ebdij Zvi cTj Lv-cucwo
tgtj ati evZvtmi KvQ| evZvm Zv cto tbq GK GK Kti| ebdij i big tMj wic iO
`ukKti etj—Awg tZvgv DEi wj Ltev| mvZw tb mvZw| ebdij i cvcwoi iO Avi I
D34j ntq I tV| evZvm j v i OwU Qvq t`q 0Fvj evm0 etj | i t0i wetCvi Y NtU hvq| j vj -
bxj -meR-nj y -tMj mc-Kgj v... ARm i t0i `tov Qwotq cto evZvtm| etbi AUKvti
i Oabj gvj tRtj I tV| AwMkLvi gZ evZvtm bvtZ_vtK AmsL` i wOb cT|
j vj i t0i Zve cUqteM-fiv cT_vj tctq evZvm Avb` gvZvj ntq I tV| bxj i t0i
cT_vj vtZ KZ ARm cUqteM-bi Rbx i`jLMu_v| etK i KvQ tm cT tPtc ati evZvm `xN`
`xN`elvt` i kxZ FZcwi ugY Kti Avtm| Zvi ci Sj gj Kti tntm I tV| meR Avi nj y
cvcwoZ emS-ei Y-K_vi SbSib| etbi tFZi `i` nq emS-Drme| evZvm Zvi tXDti
LutR LutR Rvgtq-tZvj v Qb` Zvj Zvj Ztj eb gmvZtq Zj tZ Zj tZ etj , GBtZv Zvntj
AUKvi KvUttj v| ebdij , tZvgvi w b KvUK fvj |
emS-tcm tq tMj evZvm etbi mxgv cvi ntq Avi I mgtbi w`K GwMtg hvq| ZLb
ebdij i cvcwo_vj v cUzr b D34j ntq I tV| Avei cUzr bB mU`vi AUKvti XvKv cto
hvq| ebdij cvZvq cvZvq mvrRtq tZvtj K_v| Qwotq t`q i t0i `tov| wKs`ebdij i vPw
DEi Avi t`qv nq bv evZvtmi | Zte mjuw Rvotq ivtL Zvi futR futR| tm tZv MUm|
AiY` Qwotq ebdij i tmsi f wbtq evZvm cvntoi w`K GwMtg hvq| cvntoi Mrtq meR
ZYj Zvi Sj i | e`kx`i`cvZvi gKU| AmsL` Rvbr-ARvbr cml| tmvbr mBmZv w`tq mh`
tivr tivr ZYj Zvi wQvbrq bKukKv_v tmj vB Kti | cvntoi Mv tetq tbtg Avtm Sibv|
I i Rj cUvtZi Kj KtE t`etj vKti t`v`cW Pij Aveivg| G mtei I ci w`tq evZvm etq
hvq| Giv PwKtZ GKwU mj i cU`ui g`ymjuw cvq| Iiv etj , tn MUn, Zug Kvi mjuw
en? evZvm I t`i Qwotq thtZ thtZ etj —mKtj i | dtj i-cwLi-ZiYi-et`i-IoFZi |
Pricvki | `kw`MtS`| Iiv etj , Zvntj Avgv`i i l m1/2 bvl | bvl Avgv`i m`Suj Z
mjuw| evZvtmi futR futR HKZvb tetR I tV| cvnvo-ebvbr-gvEKv-cvLcvLwuj -Nvmduos-
tRvbwKi MU wbtq etq hvq evZvm| DcZ`Kv cvi ntq hvq| Gici mgZj fvq| i Ktbr
cvZv, tavqz Avi km`gvobtiq MU| km`Mj v Avi SvotgvQv DvWtb Nvgtq cotZ Pvq
evZvm| fvi ntq Avtm t`n| futR futR wkvS`i gxo| wKs`tKv_v t`tK tmw v MU tftm
Avtm! mgtbB DcKj ! tFRv evj j gv`KZv fiv MvY! evZvtmi futR_vj vtZ K`ub RvM|
Zvi tZv etm_vKvi Dcvq tbB| thtZ nte`#i | AtbK`#i |

tFRv evj j DcKtj i tmw v MU wbtZ wbtZ evZvm b`xi KvQ tcsQ hvq| Agvb evZvtmi
Mrtq Smtq bvtg GK AvRe Pr`i | Zvi tKvbr_vj v cix`wbi cvZKvi gZ DotZ_vtK|
b`xi Rtj tmB Pr`i i Qvqv AwMkLvi gZ bvtZ_vtK| b`xi mvt` evZvtmi Lp LjpmU
Pij | tQvU tQvU tXDti tFZti evZvm KLtbr j wKtq cto| KLtbr Smtq cto| KLtbr
NwY` vM tKtU Gtj vgtj v Kti t`q mvrRtq ivLv Rj -eYvuj v| tiS`a Avi tRvQvri cvZ
tfto tfto UKtiv_vj v Qto Qto gvti | wLj wLj Kti tntm I tV b`x| evZvm GKevi Avj tZv
nvZ tavqvi gZv Dvotq tbq Rtj i `tov|
tRvqvi Gtj dtj I tV b`x| wkvj tXD AvQto cto| tXDti av`vq evZvtm Ztj vqvti i gZ
avvtj v PreKaYwb RvM| fq tctq hvq evZvm| etj , kvS-nl | Avtkcvk tj vKvj q| tZvgvi
Zi 1/2_vgv | b`x dtj I tV Avi I | etj —G Zi 1/2 tZvgvi B Rb`|
evZvm etj —tXD_vj v AvMj ivtLv| tZvgvi AZtj i wSbK_vj v Dv AvmQ| I iv me tftm
hvq|
b`x etj —wSbK_vj v tZvgvi B Rb`|
evZvm etj —wSbK_vj v AvMj ivtLv| I iv tZvgvi Rb` gv`v Rvvt`e|
b`x etj —gv`v_vj v tZvgvi Rb`|
evZvm etj —gv`vi `vbrq AtbK Kó RgvU evta|
b`x etj —Kó_vj v wSbK i | Rj eYvuj vq Awg Zv wj tL ivLtev|
ZLb GKwU gv`vex wSbK i tFZi Avi GKwU wSbK_i_i Kti tKtC I tV| Zvi tFZti
Avi GKwU wSbK| Zvi tFZti Avi GKwU wSbK i tFZi μgmZ wSbK AsKi tLvtj |
Askti i tFZi μgmZ gv`vexR| mg`ti tKt` I tV wSbK—0eo Kó cwrQ! gv`v_vj v
wbtq hvq !0 Rtj i AZtj kvZj evj j Zj vq DB ntZ_vtK exR| gv`vexR| DcKtj tXDti
av`vq tftm Avtm gZ wSbK i tLvj m|
evZvm ZZ`vY b`xi tgvbr Qwotq mMi0xtci w`K hvv Kti tQ| Zvi Mrtq ZLtv
wSbK i Rj xq MU|

tZŠin` Gbvq
kb`cjvY

Fxgbi/cr AvKei fivBtk

teYeveyti vto i avi tNti kZvaxi cjevZb Ktj wbcqj `vcZ` web`vm wbtq wKQytkvnišsqvb
Kjvtgi lci AvcvZ mij`wó wbtq th emoulu `wotq AvtQ Zvi wVK Dtev`w`tk tLjv
tWtbi MtU gvZvj ARm`gkvi GKtNtq mjtk AMtn` Kti tmwWqvtgi wUgwtg Avtjv mi`
ntZ ntZ Pvc Pic AÜKvti i is tqtL Qwotq thtZ `vtK, tmLvtb GKwU cwi Z`³ Utöi
t`vKvtb i`a tKkweb`mavix exvtK cPE Kwiki `gKtk AMtn` Kti tQov RxY`Ku_vq evi
evi wbtRtk Avcv`g`K cwiEZ Kivi tPov t`Lv hvq| tmB mgq mbvZb weUkFveavix
emouli eviv`v t`tk GKRB ex` Zvi Qwbcov evg tPvLwU Clr Njvtq Atc`qvKZ fij
tPvLwU t`jvfvZi PvkPK` wbtq UOUi w`tk GK`wotZ Zvktq `vtK| tmB `wotZ ex
tjvKwU i`xN` tbi Atc`qvi tckv`vix`ath` ckvvcwk fivel`r mdj Zvi Avkv Dnk w`tq
hvq| AvcvZ`wotZ Ae`eüZ wewo wvMvti tui t`vKvbiUj gwj Kvbv cöke``tq Ae`vbMZ
KviY` üóZB exwU Gwltq `vtK Ges w` tbi AwKvsk mgq dtj DVv mvc` i MvgukZ Zvi
`wU nvZ GKwU wU tbi `vj vi cöš``ük`Kti Stj `vtK|
kxtZi mKvtj i Avgj` tiv` Mvtq cto RgtZ bv RgtZ exwU Nj tftö hvq Ges Zvi wbr`
kqb Ae`v t`tk mti AvmtZ cöE` nq hvZ cjevZb etbw` emoi t`jvKRtbi Pjvi ct`
AbvKw`qZ ewav ntq bv` wovq| fuR Kiv``jnuU i lci kixti i fi Pwctq gv`vU Avj tMvtQ
mvgtbi w`tk Sij`tq w`tq exwU AtbKUV wSgvtbvi fivtZ` Ig tcvvtZ `vtK PvkKZ Zvi
Qwbcov Svcv` wó m`gLi cwi Z`³ Utöi t`vKvbiUj lci w`i Kti ZLb... ZLb cjevZb
tQov Ku`vi miwZtmZ AÜKvi MvYi t`tk exv gunj wU i MvgukZ kvY`nvZ Rxtbi mcöY
wPy wbtq tei ntq Gtj exwU gv`v cpeff fuR Kiv``jcvvti dufK Stj hvq|
tivR tivR GB ct` tnuU Avmv t`jvK`_tjv hviv cöZtägY hviv ev cöZtägY t`tk wdti
Avmv A`ev evRvti i `wj nvZ PURjw` QjU Pj` wKsev Awctm w`bgvb etm t`tk `R
hvl qv Nvo tmvRv Kti nuUtz nuUtz evmvq wdti Avtm Zvt` i AtbtkB UsUj mvgtb Gtm
Avj tMvtQ evZvtm`GKwU Avajj Qjfo t`q| wU tbi `vj vi lci gy` cZtbi avZe kã
exwUtk wKwAr mPj Kti tZvtj Ges Zvi GKlwb kvY`nvZ coš`-Avajj`_tjvtK tQov
Ku`vi miwZtmZ AÜKvti tUtb wbtq Avi l Awak gy` j`vtfi Avkvq `vj wUtk cöq kb`B
ti tL t`q| h`r l exwU wbtöj` n Ro c`vt`P mKj` `ewko` wbtq` q`tq hvl qv UOUi mvt`
c`jvicyi wgtk `vtK Z`wic AtbtkB RvbtZv Zvi miwZ`Kvi wbtöj Ae`v cwi Z`³ Utöi
t`vKvbiUtk GKwU mjekvj kb`Zvq wbt`qK Ki te|
tivR mKvtj Pti e`v`Kwta wbtq th tQj`_tjv`_j teita KvMR KvtZ tei nq, hviv Gi l
tek wQy` b ci tKvtbv mKvtj KvMR Kvtbvi dufK miwZ`Kvi wbtöj Ae`wU Awm`vi
Ki te, Zvivl thb exwU tQov Ku`vq miwZtmZ AÜKvi tKvtY l g wbtZ `vKv gy`_tjvi
Aw`Zi tui tctq hvq Avi ZvB tLjvi Qj tLjv tWtbi cufk` wotq nvd`v`vU duK Mtj
c`htei tdcqviv QjU t` l i v hLb nuK w`tq l t`v l eyogv, eyogv Ngv l wbn, ZLb exwU Zvi
Kucv Kucv nvZ Clr Dcti Ztj tm th ZLb l gnuUi KvQvKwQ t`tk tLjv tWb, A`wYZ

gkv, Rsaiv wU tbi cvUvZb, tQov Ku`vq miwZtmZ AÜKvi Avi wbtRi kixi wgvkZ wgvn
Ges Pvcv tfrv tfrv MtU i tFZi t`tk Aw` tRb i`tY wbt`Q Zvi Rvibv t`q|
KwMR KvtZ Avmv tQj`_tjvi bwmKv i tU i tFZi w`tq tmB Pvcv Ges wgvn miwZtmZ
tfrv MÜwU nvgr`wó w`tZ w`tZ` q`z`vtSj` fufR fufR m`² GKwU tgrPo Zj`tZ` i i` Kij
Zviv GKUzKvRv ntq Kutai lci e`wU Pwctq PURjw` Ab`w`tk mti cto|
ctj`_v Ltm cov cuRti i gZv` j`vj BU tem`tq Avmv weUkFveavix etbw` emotZ wBZ`
dvBdigvk LvUv ingtzi bvKl AtbKevi G miwZtmZ MÜ Abyfe Kti tQ| hZevi tm
AvtMi w`bKvi emm Mjv Lvev exwU Rb` wbtq thZ ZZevi GKvtZ Lvev i tcvUvUv
Utöi tFZi Pjv b Kti w`tq Ab` nvZ bvK Pvcv w`Z| Aek` tLjv tWtbi lci Pvi cvtqi
A`wZ Kvtvgtvi lci `wotq `vKv Utöi t`vKvbiUj mvt` wgtk hvl qv exwU Mvtqi w`Ku`tk
AÜKvi B nqtZv Zvi gta` GK a`tbi weRvZxq Nvvi Rb`w`Z|
GKw`b GKUz mKvj mKvj AvtMi w`bKvi emm cPv Lvev i tcvUvUv exwU Utö Pjv b
Kij` Gtm ingZ Avi tmB tfrv miwZtmZ MÜwU tui cvq bv| Zvi e`tj tm t`Ltz cvq
KwMR Kvtb tQj`_tjv GKwU cöwWZnmK tQov Ku`vq AveZ t`ntk wNti Pvcv etm
AvtQ| ingZ ZLb mj`wN`w` tbi Af`_Zvq cwi cwk`KZvi AvtjvtK tfrv Ges miwZtmZ
AÜKvi MÜwU Abcv`wZi ckvvcwk mgMö teYeveyti wU i wPišb cwi t`tk GKwU m`
cwiEZB Abyfe Kti| exwU miwZ`Kvi wbtöj Ae`v ingZtk AK`_sr fvekb` Kti Zj`tj l
tm tLqj Kti weUkFveavix etb`x emouli eviv`vi m`gLi j`vBUctv` i mvt`_tnj vb w`tq
cöZ`n etm `vKv ex` t`jvKwUtk tKv`vl t`Lv hvq`Q bv, tKv`vl bv|
Gic`ti i w`b`_tjvtZ teYeveyti wU w`tq wgtgU` t`v`wU w`tk wKsev Avnmv Avnt`g` t`v`wU
w`tk gub` l qvK Kiv, evRvti i `wj nvZ PURjw` QjU hvl qv A`ev Awctm w`bgvb etm
t`tk `R hvl qv Nvo tmvRv Kti nuUtz `vKv t`jvK`_tjv cwi Z`³ cjevZb Utöi t`vKvbiU
t`tk tKvtbv Kwiki kã i`btZ cvq bv| Zvi e`tj tmLvtb tekwQy tgvewZtk Lp` wgl`
tPnviv wbtq Rj`tZ t`tL| tK ev Kiv tgvewZ`_tjv Rvj`tq w`tq hvq tm e`vcti tKvtbv
tKZnj cöKv bv tctj l` q`z` q`z` AvtjvKw`k`i Atj`wKk we`QjY AtbKtkB kZ
ewj tLvm`übe ex` gunj wU wbtm`/2 gLwU`_šiY Kw`tq w`tZ| tek KtqKw`b ci
tgvewZ`_tjv UOUi AÜKvi AvZtm`übe Kivtbi ci Gw duKvB cto `vtK Ges i`agv l
KwZcq gkvi mgšq KbmvtU`P wbtöj w`ä Ae`vtK mPj Kivi cövm cvq|
GKmgq teYeveyti wU weifb`ew`Qb`RvqMvq l Z tctZ `vKv Kwgb MvQ`_tjvi Gtj vtgtj v
tmš f` Avi Lv Lv kb`Zvq tNiv Utöi t`vKvbiUj mvt`_mgMö G`jvKvi t`jvK`_tjv Af`_ntq
DVtZ `vtK| GBme Af`_nl qv w`b`_tjvq wBZvS`-`vfw`KZvi gvtS AK`_sr GKw`b
tKvtbv GK mKvtj, Kwgb dj`_tjv AwZm`vš`-kxtZi tkl wkwki UKz wbtq cto tMtj, GKwU
ex` t`jvKtZ Zvi Qwbcov tPvL`_jUvtK eÜ Kti Utöi cvUvZb t`tk Avj tMvtQ GKwU cv
mvgtbi w`tk Sij`tq w`tq gv`v wBvKti kxtZi tkl tiv` UKz cöYctY i`t l wbtZ t`Lv hvq|

10.05.2003

ei KZ Dj ~~w~~ griv`d
hgbv
Zivni mtb eje K_v etj / b`xi bvtg bvg ti tLwQ Zvi / WwK w`tqmQ A%o Rtj tbtg/ Fivmtq
w`tq ev`vg tLmvi bvl
tPvtLi Rtj i gtZvb b`xi cmb/ kvZj Kvtjv tXDtqi gtZv kv`w / tPvtLi gtZv b`xi Kvtjv
Rj / tPvtLi Rtj Fivmtq w`j ig b`x
hgbv wPwb AtbKw`b | eueQi AvtM, gtb nq wei wktZ, ZLb KvmUtZ cwo, AveYvi mvt_
c_lg XvKv hvevi ct_ bMi evox t_tK tdwi tZ Dtv fxi Y AevK ntq t`tLwQj vg eo eo evm-
UtKmftgZ Zvi hgbv cvi ntq hvl qv | fq tctqmQj vg el`f fiv hgbvi tXD AZeo wZbZj v
tdwi chS-Aejxjvq `vj t`q w`wQj t`tL | Zvici tek KtqKevi Amv Pr-bMi evox A_ev
bMi evox-Amv Pr hvl qv Avmv, tdwi NvtU evmUtKi j`e j`vBb, ev`vg l qvj v, Wwel qvj v,
Sij gyo l qvj v, tdwi NvtU D3/4j n`vPvtKi Sj gtb ivtZ Bwij kfvRv Avi cvZj v Wvj w`tq
tguvPvtj i fvZ tLtq AU dmktii Mvb tkvbn me c_lg gl`-ntq wMtqmQj | hgbv ej tZB
gtb cto tmBme Avtj vi bKkv Avi nuKWvK |
A_P hgbv Awg t`wLbvB eUv`b, nqZ t`wLbvB tKvtbvKvtj, c_lg AtbK eQi | hgbv tmZi
nj, tewo coj `w` tgtqi nvtZ, ftjB tMj vg hgbv bvtg tKD KLbl wQj | hgbvi Kvtj v
tPvtLi Rj Avi t`Lv nq bv | GLb tmZi tetq hgbvi Dci w`tq hvevi mgq KLbl KLbl
AvKvk gv_vq wbtq m`vefKi wPj Dto thtZ t`wL | wPj i tPvtL hgbv t`Lvi eo mva Avgvi,
tmB tQvUtejv t`tKB, hLb cuPcqmvq tMvUvPvti K Kvcj D`i xb w`wL cvl qv thZ, tMvj,
PvtiYv, Avi wV-AvKwZi, A`a`p`y BQvgZxi cvti etm tdtj ivLv w`wL .tj v tvt` i wktq
wPgtm ntq thZ wKShPj tbtg AvmZ bv tKvtbw`b | wPj wK Avi Kvcj D`i xb w`wL Lvq?
ivZ KZ nte tK Rvtb? tmB mU`v t`tK GKUvbn Pjt wQj | hgbv Avmtj KZeo? tQvUtejv
hLb Amv Pr-bMi evox Avi bMi evox-Amv Pr hgbv cvi nZvg ZLb i`bZvg 11 gvBj bmk
cvk, Avgv` i wKiY gws ej Z | Avi j`e`q? wKiY ej Z, QZv ativMv Zgvi nve kZLwbK
gvBj Qj wKi tYi VvKa`v ej Z, (hgbv wK Avi wQj? wQj bv | evc`v`vi KvQO i wbuQ te`p`sc`E`i`
AmQj, wK Zvi tXD, wK Zvi cvk? Zvii i R`e`f hgbvQ | j`e`q KZ Avi cvtk KZ, Zv th
hZK`vB ej K Avgvi KvQO GLb gtb nq hgbv GKUv AM`-hV`v | i ayZvi hvl qv AvtQ |
thw`tKB ZvKvB Pvi cvtk wKQj t`Lv hvq bv | Zey AvKvtk tKgb GKUv Avtj vi Avfv, me
Qvqv Qvqv, Awg Avi Avgvi fvebv, ewki Avi wKiY gws Avi Zvt` i fvebv, Zvt` i nvtZi
clwtK evZm Avovj Kti ivLv wewoi Av_b Avi gvtSgrvS AvO`tj i clwtK Mtj ZviviLmvi gtZv
`B-GKUv dj wKi QvtU temotq hvl qv, meB GKUv Avtj vi c`f`lctYi gtZv, Qvqv gtZv,
AveQvqv gtZv, A`uo, ami, ARvbn, Kqvkv gtZv, wKRwb tKgb, nqZ Lp maviY, Zte
tevSv hvq bv |
Avi hgbv, tmZv Avi I A`uo, Avi I auavi gtZv, c_lg t`tKB wtk`a | `uo Avi Zv`f`e
tKej k`vtj vtgmktbi GKUvbn fUFU ka, wei vgnxb, AwewQbembqwiZi gtZv | GB c`P`e ka
Ptj tQ tmB mU`v t`tK Avi GLb c_lg ga`ivZ, wKsev tK Rvtb tk l ivZ | A_ev GBgvI tQto
Gj vg tMvqv>, ZLb wQj mU`v Avi GLb KZ` i GtmmQ A_ev Avt` S GtmmQ wKbn, KqN`Ev
ev KqvqubU wKQj Rwb bv, Zte k`vtj vtgmktbi GKUvbn fUFU ka tKgb thb Kvtb mtq

GtmtQ, me tKgb wbie gtb nt`Q, Avi Gi gta` tkvbn hv`Q hgbvi Kvbw`l tMvcb | t_tK
t_tK tduvmbi gtZv | c_lg ktai gvSLv`b wbie`btktai gtZv WvRj t_tK t`f`m I Vv
Kvbw`l bvB, Zey tKv`vq thb Lp Avt`o`c`o AvtQ |
Bw`Atbi GKUvbn ka Qmctq c_lg wtkta Kut` hgbv Avi Awg t`SKvi mvgtbi Mj Btq etm
Bw`Atbi GKUvbn ka Qmctq Kvb tctZ `wK, kxtZ tKic tKic DmV | kxtZB tevanq, A_ev
tK Rvtb nqZ hgbvi wtk`a Kvb AwgvtK Kmcctq w`tq w`tq hvq | Avgvi Av`Zi c_lg ktai
bvmo`q w`tq w`tq hvq | GLb tevanq Awk`b gm, Awk`bB nte, bt`f`e`f` gtb AvtQ, Awk`b
gtb bvB, KtqKw`b AvtM cvv`vbn GKUv Letii Kvm`R t`tLwQj vg KwZ`f`Ki 28, ZvB
tevanq GLb Awk`b | Awk`b kxtZi nvl qv j`v`M, kvZ Avm Avm Kti | Awk`b wtk`a
hgbvi ivtZ t`SKvi Mj Btq Lwv Mtq etm gvSivtZ ZvB nqZ Avgvi kvZ j`v`M | gvSivZ bv
mU`v, A_ev Zvgv ivZ cvi ntq tM`tQ | OA_ev nqub Ngv euKvj | O Avi Awg gtZi gtZv
t`SKvi Mj Btq GKv etm AwQ Lwv Mtq | AvKvk wK dm`ntZ`i`i` Kti tQ? Pvi cvtk tKgb
Avtj v, Avgvi Mv WvEvq c_lg Rtq AvtM | hgbv t_tK t_tK wtkta Kut` Avi Awg tmB tQvU
tQvU wkv`f`mi ktai gtZv Kvb tkvbn Rb` Bw`Atbi ka Qmctq Kvb Dm`tq Abt`S-etm
_wK |
Av`oh`p` LpB Av`oh`p` Atb`f`y ci, mU`vi Atb`f`y ci Kvb c_lg t`tq Gtj tgtqUv etj wQj
Zvi bvg hgbv | mU`vi GKUv ci t`SKv ZLb gvI tMvqv>` t_tK Zxe`e`f`Ki gtZv Pi Nti
Gtm hgbvq cto`Q, ZLb tgtqUv t`SKvi QBtqi tFZi etm c_lg wcmvcm Kti GKUv
tevj dtj i axi axi tduvvi gtZv Kti, GKtdvUv wkv`ktii Lp tMvcb ekj dtj i Dci Gtm
emvi gtZv Kti Avi GKivk tiv`E`KoBtqi cvZv evZv`m big ntq fivtZ fivtZ tbtg
Amvi gtZv Kti ej j, (hgbvQ |
- Avgvi bvg hgbv |
- l |
mvgv` OI O Qrov Avgvi Avi KxB ev ej vi _vtK? Awg ZLb QBtqi tFZi t_tK ci wvRtZi
gtZv tei ntq AtbKuv c_` tntU t`SKvi mvgtbi Mj Btq Gtm etmQ | Avgvi ZLb kvZ
j`v`M tZ `vtK Avi ZLb Awg Bw`Atbi ka Qmctq b`xi gmY Rj gMektai gtZv i`btZ cvB
O Avgvi bvg hgbvQ | t`SKvi QBtqi tFZi t_tK tei ntq gvSivtZ hZUv c_` cwo w`tq Awg
mvgtbi Mj Btq Gtm emv, O Avgvi bvg hgbvQ ka `u nqZ ZLb Avgvi t`c`Qtb cto hvq, tmI
nqZ ZZUv c_` cwo w`tq AtbK cti axi axi Avgvi Kvtb Gtm c`ek Kti A_ev ZZ`f`tY
Avgv nqZ cUv tQto hgbvq Gtm cto`Q etj Avgvi KvQ gtb nq OgtqUvi bvg hgbvQ |
wKsev nqZ QBtqi tFZi `vKtZ `vKtZB tgtqUv Avgv Zvi bvg etj wQj hgbv | Awg kxtZ
Kw`c | Awg ga`ivtZ t`SKvi mvgtbi Mj Btq GKj v hgbvq etm kxtZ Kw`c Avi hgbv
Avgv`K tQto Bw`Atbi c_lg ktai gtZv axi axi wtkta t`c`Qtb mti thtZ `vtK | t`SKvi
Mj B t_tK QBtqi `i`Zi evovi gtZv Kti tXD .tj vi mvt_ Avgvi GtK GtK wv`Q` NUtZ
_vtK |
Awg Lwv Mtq t`SKvi Mj Btq etm Awk`b kxtZ Kw`c Avi `BvNZ Rtov Kti et`Ki KvQ
tefa lg tLwRvi tPov Kw | hgbv AUkvi QBtqi gta` Avgvi Kvtj v Avi amti tgv`vbn
nvdvZv tMwA Mtq w`tq Avi I AUkvti i gtZv etm _vtK | ewki Avi wKiY gws AvR

nmi tKb Rjy vqvb, nqZ Zvt i nmi tKb Rjy vtZ tKD etj t qbvB wKsev nqZ mviivZ Rfj nmi tKtbi tZj tkl ntq tMtQ wKsev nqZ AvR nmi tKtbi tZj tKbv nqvbB| nmi tKb hr Rjy vqvb v_KZ Avi hr nmi tKb hgbvi mvgtb QBtqi mvt_ Sj vqvb v_KZ Zintj nqZ GLb Awg hgbvi gL t LtZ tcZvg| Awg AUKvti hgbvtK t mL| hgbv wK Zv tUi cvq? hgbvi wK AvgvtK t tL? Awg t mL hgbv `BnvZ Rtov Kti eKti Kvto teta ivtL| hgbvi nqZ kxZ j vtM bv, tm nqZ ewki Avi wKiY gmsi mvgtb Avgvi AvtUvmtUv tMwAtZ uo ntq lVw kixti i tXD Avovj Kivi tPov Kti | iayewki Avi wKiY gms tKb, Avgvi KvQ t_tKl nqZ tm Avovj Ki tZ Pvq| wKsev tK Rvfb WvEv hgbvi eK gvSivtZ tbskvi QBtqi gta` etm GKUv nvdnvZv cvZj v tMwA Mvtq w tq hgbvi kxZ j vtM| Kvbn i `gtK Zvi tKtc tKtc lVw mU`vi ci GKmgq t_tg hvq etj GLb tm nqZ Awkfb kxZ tKtc tKtc l tV| Zte hgbv tKt wQj wK? KB, tbskvi lWi AvtM hgbvtK Awg Ku` tZ t mLbvBtZv| Zte GZ` i Mj B t_tK AUKvi QBtqi gta` Avi l AUKvti i gtZv etm vKv hgbv Avmtj Ktc wKsev Kut` wKbv Zv t Lv hvq bv| Avgvi tKej gtb nq| meiwKQy Avgvi tKej B gtb nq| Avgvi gtb nq GLb Awkfb gvm, Avgvi gtb nq GLb gvSivZ, Avgvi gtb nq GBtZv tFvi ntq AvmtQ, Avgvi gtb nq tqtqUv AvgvtK etj wQj Zvi bvg hgbv, Avgvi gtb nq QBtqi tFzi etm etj wQj Zvi bvg hgbv, Avgvi gtb nq Awg ZLb Dtv axti axti tntU mvgtbi Mj Btq Gtm emvi ci i bZ tctqWj vg, Avovj bvg hgbv, Avgvi gtb nq ZZtY Avgvi cUv tQto hgbvq Gtm cto DEi w tK Nfi i l bv nB etj tm Zvi bvg etj Ohgbv| A_ev hgbv b` tZ Gtm covi KviY Avgvi gtb nq Zvi bvg hgbv Awg nqZ tmi Kgb i w| tm nqZ tKvtbvK_vB etj w| me Avgvi tKej gtb nq| nqZ Awg ewP t` tci tFzi, A_ev euKvj Avgvi Ng nq bv, Avi Awg Awkfb i vtZ tbskvi mvgtbi Mj Btq etm kxZ tKtc tKtc Dv| nqZ Awg tKvtbv t` ciet` mL, t` ciet` AvgvtK t mL, hgbvtK t mL| A_P Awg hLb Avgvi ci tbi tMwA Ltj hgbvtK ci tZ t` B ZLb tMLvtb tKej Awg, ewki Avi wKiY gms bB, Avi l AtbK t j vK wQj, Zviv AtbtK nmi wQj, Zviv AtbtK t` LwQj, Zviv AtbtK tPvL w tq LwQj, PvUwQj, nvZowwQj, Avevi AtbtK nqZ wKQB t` LwQj bv wKsyZeyhgbv ZLb Zvi nvZ eK teta ivtLbvB| hgbvi tPvtL ZLb tKej B kb` Zv, ZLb `cj, GgbwK ZLb hgbvi tPvtL tKvtbv Rj l wQj bv, wQj wK? ZLb Zvi nvZ` BwU kixti i `Bcvtk w bivej` Sjt wQj Avi Zvi ci tbi bv vKvi gtZv Kti wQj i ayGKUv tQbv tmtj vqvi Avi ZLb Awg Avgvi ci tbi tMwA Ltj ZvtK ci tZ w jvg| Avi ZLb Awg ZvtK Avgvi ci tbi c` wU Ltj ci tZ w jvg bv| w tZ cvij vg bv| Aek` ewki Avi wKiY gms Avgvq tMwA Ltj w tZl w btl a Kti wQj | wK gL wKQz etj w| iaynvZ w tq GKevi wKsev nqZ `Bevi wKsev nqZ AtbKevi tUtb a ti wQj, nqZ ewki A_ev wKiY GKvB, wKsev nqZ `Rtb wgtj Avgvi nvZ A_ev tMwA nvZv tUtb a ti wQj | tmB tUtb aivi gta` GKUv evi Y wQj | A_ev Zviv nqZ AvgvtK tKvtbv evav t` qvbB| Avgvi nqZ GKevi wKsev nqZ `Bevi ev Zvi tewkevi gtb ntq wQj Zviv AvgvtK evi Y Ki` K| Awg GKevi Kti ewki gms Avi GKevi Kti wKiY gmsi w tK ZmwKtq wKQB bv etj hgbvi nvZ a ti Avgvi tbskvi Gtb Ztj wQj vg| ewki Avi wKiY gms ZLb meKvR tmti Gtm

tbskvi tQto w tqwQj | ewki Avi wKiY gms bv tdiv chS-Avgiv `Rb b` xi cvti tMvqj >` NvtUi wfo Avovj Ki tZ tbskvi QBtqi tFzi etm wQj vg| i aB etm wQj vg| Avgvi mvi w bgvb etm Atc` Kti wQj vg| Avgiv ZLb ZvKvB bv, Avgiv K_v ewj bv, Avgiv nvtZi AvOj Uv chS-bmo bv| Avgiv tKej ci` ui tK tMcb Kti w btkta w bklm tclw | Avmtj w bklm tclw wK? Avgiv tZv mvm nq bv| A_P GKUv AvtM tKv mvtm hgbvi nvZ a ti tbskvi Gtb Ztj wQj vg Zv Avi GLb fiveZ cwi bv| tbskvi QBtqi tFzi tZgb GKUv RvqMv bvB| Avgvi nuUz hgbvi nuUi mvt_ tj tM v` tK, Avgvi tCQtb hvevi RvqMv v` tK bv ZeyAwg wZj wZj Kti c` Yc` Y wcuQ` tq hvB, Zeyhgbvi nuUz tQto Awg ` i t tZ cwi bv| tbskvi QBtqi gtZv tMj ntq Avgv` i gL ci` uti i AtbK KvQ Gtm v` tK etj Avgiv ci` uti i KvQ t` tK w bklm ka Avi w bklm DEvc tMcb Ki tZ cwi bv wKsyZvi ci l Awg Kg DEvc Avi Kg kta w bklm tclw vi tPov Ki tZ v` wK| ewki Avi wKiY gms w tZi Gtm mU`vi GKUv AvtM Awkfb i Ar kxZ gvMwi tci AvRv i i` nevi ci tbskvi Qvotj m` eZ BwAtbi kta i Avovj tctq hgbv cU` gevi i gtZv Ku` tZ i i` Kti | Awg GZ` Y ci hgbvi wKQy GKUv i bZ cve etj BwAtbi ka Avovj Kti, BwAtbi c` j ka Qmctq KvB tci Z v` wK Avi i w b hgbv w btkta Ku` tQ| hgbv Ku` tZ i i` Ki tZ Awg Lp Avt` Lp w btkta w kti i kta i gtZv Kti mveavtB Avgvi ` BnvZ Ztj Gtb eK ewa| Avgvi tKgb kxZ j vtM| nvRvi nvRvi eQi v` vj gtZv etm vKvi ci hLb Awg GKevi gvb| ntq nvZ fuR Kwi ZLb m` eZ hgbv cU` gevi i gtZv K_v etj, ZLb hgbv etj th Zvi bvg hgbv| wKsy hgbvi KtE tKvtbv KvB bvB, tKvtbv Awf` thM bvB, AvtM D` Qm wKQB bvB| tm tKej AvgvtK Rvqv| - Avgvi bvg hgbv| - l | Avgvi Avi Kx ej vi v` tZ cvti | ZLb Awg Lp mveavtB Dtv tbskvi mvgtbi Mj Btq Ptj Awm, Avi l mveavtB cv wU` tq nvZ fuR Kti eum| Avi ZLb axti axti AvKv dmi` ntq AvtM| KtqKv ewj num meiwKQz tCQtb tclw w b` t` tM Avi l mvgtbi w tK Dto Ptj hvq| BwAtbi ka Qmctq Zvt` i Wbv SvUv` bv Avi hgbvi mveavtbi tclw GKUv w bklm kta i gtZv Kti tKv hvq, Avovj bvg hgbv| Kx Am` e wgvO Avi Kx Amvavi Y tKvj Mj vi t` | Avgvi mvi Av` Zj Rto hgbvi Kv t v kvS-kxZj Rj tPvtLi Rti i gtZv w btkta etq hvq| - Avgvi bvg hgbv| - l | wKsev nqZ hgbv tKvtbvK_vB etj w| Kvi Y Awg ZLb w btkta QBtqi tFzi t` tK axi cvtq tbskvi Mj Btq Gtm eum| Avi GB chS-AvmtZ c` q nvRvi eQi cvi ntq hvq| ZLb Awg hgbvi K_v wKsev hgbvi Kv t v gM Y Rj tKtU tbskvi GwMtg hvevi ka i bZ cvB| A_ev hLb c` j BwAtbi ka mgM hgbvi eu` fi i `Bcvti AvQto cotZ cotZ tFvi ntq AvtM Avi hLb Atgn mZ` i gtZv, eo j 3/4 vi gtZv Kti Avgv` i ewoi Nu KvQ Gtm tbskvi Mj Btq w t` to hvq ZLb ewki Avi wKiY gms e` -ntq wKsy Y w btkta tbskvi NvtU ewatZ

_vtK| evar tkI ntj Zriv gvj cĭ bvgv̄bvi Rb̄ Ni ewni Ki tZ _vtK| i ayAwg Avi hgbv̄
tevanq Kvi I wbt̄ fki A_ev ci ut̄i i KÉ ĩ cĭgevi tkv̄bvi Rb̄ AbŠKvj aĭi eĭm eĭm
Aĭcĭv̄ Ki tZ _wK|

Awg hgbv̄tK wēq Kwi | Avmtj Awg wēq Kwi bv, hgbvi mvt̄ _m=ēZ Avgvi wēq ntq
hvq| i aygv Avgv̄tK cv̄tki Nĭi tWtK wbt̄q Kx Kx me etj uQj, Avgvi gtb bvB GLb Avi |
Avgvi gtb AvtQ, Awg Pvi Lvbv Kwdj Dĭxb wē d̄ ti v̄ Qwōtq w̄ t̄q BQvqZxi cv̄ti eĭm
AwQ| Avgvi gtb AvtQ, hgbvi Rj tKtU Awk̄t̄bi kx̄tZ Awg t̄bŠKvi Mj β̄tq Lwj Mv̄tq eĭm
t̄bŠKvi BwĀt̄bi cĖĖ GKt̄Nt̄q kt̄ā f̄x̄Y ˘btk̄t̄ā DĖi w̄ t̄K P̄t̄j uQ| gv Kx etj uQj ZvB Avi
AvR Avgvi gtb bvB| gv tKt̄ uQj w̄Kbv, Aveŷv P̄v̄t̄qī Kvc wbt̄q tKv̄t̄bv P̄ḡK bv w̄ t̄q
˘w̄t̄t̄Yi evi v̄ v̄q mvi Uw̄ b _g aĭi eĭm uQj w̄Kbv Avi Aveŷvi t̄mB Av_b Mig Pv μgk
Zvc nwi t̄q VvEv kieZ ntq w̄t̄q uQj w̄Kbv ZvI ZvB AvR Avi Avgvi gtb bvB| Avgvi w̄KQβ
gtb bvB| Lwj gtb AvtQ At̄bK i v̄tZ Avgv̄tK Avi hgbv̄tK GKUv Nĭi X̄p̄Kt̄q w̄ t̄q w̄t̄q uQj
w̄KiY gw̄S Avi w̄KQz GKUv etj uQj, Awg i b̄tZ cv̄Bib| ewki gw̄S wē v̄q wbt̄Z Ḡm Ki Y
ḡt̄L nwm̄i t̄Pōv K̄t̄i uQj, Awg t̄ L̄tZ cv̄Bib|

t̄mBiv̄t̄ Awg hgbvi Rv̄bv̄j v L̄tj | Awg Rv̄bv̄j vi me ,t̄j v ūK Ḡt̄K Ḡt̄K L̄tj | mgq wbt̄q
ax̄i m̄t̄ L̄tj | me tev̄Zvg t̄L̄j v ntj, Rv̄bv̄j vi ˘β̄c̄vU ˘β̄w̄ t̄K mwi t̄q w̄ t̄j GK ˘gKv
evZm Avgvi ḡt̄L Ḡm j v̄t̄M| Awg t̄PvLef̄R hgbvi MŪ cv̄B| Awg hgbvi Kv̄t̄j v R̄t̄j øvb
Kwi, nvZovB, L̄t̄R, Av̄k̄t̄ c̄k̄t̄ cv̄B, t̄K Rv̄t̄b Avi w̄KQz cv̄B w̄Kbv| t̄Kej kx̄Zj Zv| hgbvi
Rj eo kx̄Zj | hgbv̄ evar t̄ q bv| t̄Kej Av̄k̄t̄ t̄ q| Awg t̄mB Av̄k̄t̄q wbt̄k̄t̄ā hgbv̄q W̄t̄e
hvB, W̄e t̄ B| t̄Mv̄c̄t̄b, eo wbt̄k̄t̄ā Z̄w̄j t̄q hvB| M̄f̄xi i v̄tZ evZv̄t̄mi kt̄āi ḡt̄Zv GK̄t̄d̄uUv
Ki Y w̄k̄w̄ki th̄fv̄t̄e eKj d̄t̄j i Dci c̄t̄o, Av̄j t̄Mv̄t̄Q M̄w̄ōt̄q X̄t̄K c̄t̄o eKj d̄t̄j i
gvSLv̄t̄bi M̄t̄Z, M̄f̄v̄t̄b, w̄K ZZUv wbt̄k̄t̄ā eK̄f̄iv ˘g wbt̄q Awg hgbv̄q ax̄i ax̄i W̄t̄e
hvB| ZLb hgbv̄ Avgv̄tK t̄bq| ˘g d̄wi t̄q t̄M̄t̄j t̄f̄Rv̄ kix̄i Av̄j t̄Mv̄t̄Q t̄f̄t̄m D̄w̄, m̄veav̄t̄b
t̄PvL Z̄t̄j Zv̄Kv̄B| ZLbI hgbv̄ Avgv̄tK t̄bq| Awg hgbvi t̄PvL Avi t̄mLv̄t̄b kx̄Zj kv̄š-
t̄Pv̄t̄Li Rj t̄ L̄tZ cv̄B|

Avi Awg AveK ntq t̄ L̄tZ cv̄B AZ w̄f̄t̄oi gvSLv̄t̄b hgbv̄ ˘w̄ōt̄q Av̄t̄Q| hgbvi Mv̄t̄q w̄KQy
bvB| Zvi nvZ ˘β̄w̄ kix̄i i ˘β̄cv̄tk w̄bivej ˘^Sj t̄Q| hgbvi t̄Pv̄t̄L M̄f̄xi kb̄ Zv, hgbvi
t̄m̄t̄j v̄qvi kZv̄Qb̄ Avi ARm̄ t̄PvL hgbv̄tK L̄t̄o L̄t̄o Lv̄t̄Q| Avi Awg Avgvi Mv̄t̄qī Nv̄t̄q
t̄f̄Rv̄ t̄Mw̄Ā L̄t̄j hgbv̄tK c̄wi t̄q t̄ B| Avi Awg Lwj Mv̄t̄q Awk̄t̄bi kx̄tZ t̄bŠKvi m̄vḡt̄bi
Mj β̄t̄q w̄t̄q w̄b̄ēc̄Z ntq eĭm _w̄K, hgbv̄ AŪKvi Q̄Bt̄qī t̄f̄Zi Avi I AŪKvi ntq eĭm
vtK| ewki Avi w̄KiY gw̄Si nv̄t̄Zi d̄uK M̄t̄j M̄t̄j Št̄i c̄t̄o w̄w̄oi Av t̄bi Zv̄ivLm̄v̄|
Zv̄ivLm̄v̄ t̄ L̄tj t̄Mv̄c̄b B̄Qvi K_v ḡt̄bḡt̄b D̄P̄riY Ki t̄Z nq| Awg ḡt̄bḡt̄b GKevi, AŠZ
GKevi w̄t̄j i t̄Pv̄t̄L hgbv̄ t̄ L̄tZ P̄v̄B Avi ZLb hgbvi ˘β̄Kj K̄uc̄v̄t̄bv t̄bŠKvi BwĀt̄bi c̄ēj
k̄ā Q̄w̄c̄t̄q w̄k̄w̄t̄i i kt̄āi ḡt̄Zv K̄t̄i w̄d̄m̄d̄m K̄t̄i hgbv̄ Avgv̄q wbt̄k̄t̄ā etj N̄

- Avgvi bvg hgbv̄|
- I |

Awg wbt̄f hvB| Avgvi mKj Rj wbt̄ḡt̄l Davl ntq hvq| Avgvi mKj ˘efe aj̄v̄q j̄ūt̄q
c̄t̄o| Awg hgbvi kv̄š-R̄t̄j i kx̄Zj t̄Zv̄t̄o t̄f̄t̄m th̄t̄Z th̄t̄Z i w̄b̄N

- Avgvi bvg hgbv̄|
- I |

Avi Awg wbt̄f hvB| hgbvi Pvi cv̄tk Av̄t̄j vi Av̄fv̄ d̄t̄U I t̄V| AvRv̄t̄bi Av̄t̄MB t̄f̄vi ntq
hvq| ewki Avi w̄KiY gw̄S Avgv̄q wbt̄l a K̄t̄i uQj Avi gv cv̄tki Nĭi t̄Wt̄K wbt̄q Kx Kx th̄b
etj uQj GLb Avi Avgvi gtb bvB Avi Aveŷv ˘w̄t̄t̄Yi evi v̄ v̄q c̄wU t̄c̄t̄Z i t̄q mvi w̄ b aĭi
Pv VvEv ntZ w̄ t̄q uQj | Avi ewki I w̄KiY gw̄Si wbt̄k̄ā e ˘-Ni ewni Kiv t̄ L̄tZ t̄ L̄tZ
Kvi I wbt̄ fki Aĭcĭv̄ Awg Avi hgbv̄ gv_v w̄bPzK̄t̄i t̄bŠKvi Q̄Bt̄qī t̄f̄Zi eĭm uQj v̄g|
ewki Avi w̄KiY gw̄Si t̄bŠKv̄q Awg Awk̄t̄bi kx̄tZ ivZfi hgbvi ˘btk̄ā Lvb Lvb K̄t̄i hgbv̄
cvi ntq hgbv̄ t̄ L̄tZ t̄ L̄tZ t̄Mv̄qj ˘ hvB| Avi ewki I w̄KiY gw̄Si nv̄t̄Zi d̄uK M̄t̄j
ARm̄ Zv̄ivLm̄vi ḡt̄Zv Št̄i c̄t̄o w̄w̄oi Av_b| Zv̄ivLm̄v̄ t̄ L̄tj t̄Mv̄c̄b B̄Qvi K_v ej̄t̄Z nq|
Awk̄t̄bi t̄f̄v̄t̄i d̄R̄t̄i i AvRv̄t̄bi Av̄t̄M Av̄Kv̄t̄k BwĀt̄bi t̄bŠKvi c̄ēj k̄ā Q̄w̄c̄t̄q j̄v̄j
Av̄t̄j vi Av̄fv̄ t̄R̄t̄M DV̄t̄j Avgvi t̄Mv̄qj ˘ t̄c̄t̄Q hvB| ZLb hgbv̄ Rv̄bv̄j v L̄tj t̄n̄t̄m Zv̄Kv̄q|

- Avgvi bvg hgbv̄|
- I |

Avi Awg Awk̄t̄bi kx̄tZ nuj Kv Av̄t̄j v̄q Lwj Mv̄t̄q t̄bŠKvi Mj β̄ t̄ t̄K hgbvi t̄Pv̄t̄Li R̄t̄j i
ḡt̄Zv Kv̄t̄j v M̄f̄xi kv̄š-R̄t̄j t̄b̄t̄g hvB| nwi t̄q hvB| nvZovB, L̄t̄R| Av̄k̄t̄ cv̄B, c̄k̄t̄ cv̄B|
hgbv̄ Avgv̄q Av̄k̄t̄ t̄ q, c̄k̄t̄| Avi Awg t̄Kej hgbvi kx̄Zj kv̄š-t̄Pv̄t̄Li ḡt̄Zv Kv̄t̄j v
R̄t̄j W̄t̄e hvB| hgbv̄ Avgv̄tK t̄bq bv w̄Ksev nqZ Awg hgbv̄tK Avi wbt̄Z c̄wi bv|

dwi` ʔ/vgvb Avrfevmb

tbštKvUv KvUvLwj i tFZI w`tq gvDivi wetj Gtm cto| ZxʔtchʔeʔY ʔlgZvm=ubæxʔY-
wccomyw|cb | mvi RbgB Zvi exʔtY tKtUtQ| Mj Btq etm Zvi gtb nt`Q cʔiv wej UvB
thtbv GK cKwZi GivKwi qvg| cwbi wbtP ewʔP Rj tRi ebvbx| kvcj v, kvj K ,kevj mn
nvRvʔiv Rj tRi cqqS-Rtj i AiY`| ewʔP gvʔQiv thtbv cKwZi Rj cix| tntj`tj tbtP
mvRmvR i te gmZtq ti tLto me| SuK SufK cml bvbv mʔi cKwZiK gn`gvb Kti Ztj tQ|
wetj i `Q Rj cKwZi Avqbv| wewZ cōZwetʔ=mevB AvcbvʔK t`tL tʔq| cvbtKʔno,
WvūK, wʔj wʔj v l mvi tmi v gvQ wKvʔi i gn`Qte gvʔZ| Rj tKwʔiZ gE t`tK cKwZiK
cōZvZ Rvbrq| tʔtUv Pj Dto Dto Mvb Mvq| a`vbgMægʔvQiv Ov l eK wʔfʔZ Avb`-te`bri
Avkʔq Wʔ t`q| nsm-wg`fbi hʔMj Pj v i cʔbi gtb `šʔZ l `tʔcē gvqvgq wʔtktj` tʔj hvq|
GK Abwej gbgʔZvq mēZ ntq mʔ-`tʔcēfʔm Pʔj| cvʔkB Ri vRvʔAe`vq cto AvʔQ
Kvmv`vʔi NvU| NvUv t`tLB l i gtb GKUv fqvZ`wknʔY tLʔj hvq| mʔ_ bZ` Kti
Abjmvʔi e`vKj B`Ov| tOvU tej v gvʔq i gʔL tm G NvʔU i K_v Aʔk K i tbtQ| Gj vKwU tK
wʔti i wʔR i DcK_v- K_KZv gtb aYub tZvʔj | Zvi tXD wetj i PZv ʔKi Mōg `tj vi Rb
gvbʔei cōʔY cōZaYubZ nq| hvi Zi ½ Kvʔb Kvʔb etj hvq- `tʔʔʔx wKQz tʔvʔi i nʔZi
μovbK ewk Zver gvʔj | bvbv Qʔj hʔM hʔM aZ`aj Ūʔi i v bvbv clut` GtU Pʔj | GB NvʔUB
bwiK Kvmv i eo eo W`w , W`M, miv mn bvbv cvl` cwb t`tK Dʔv AvmZ| Gj vKvi hveZxq
Abpʔi i vbi KvʔR H me mvgMō e`eūZ nZ| e`eni tktl mvgMō `tj v G NvʔU tdir
ti tL tMʔj l `tj v Avcbv Avcbw cwbi Ztj Pʔj tʔZ| cʔl`vμtq Ggb Kti B Pj wQj |
gvDivi wetj i G Kvmv`vʔi i `xN KZhm AvʔM Lbb Kiv ntqQʔj v Zv tKD ej tZ cvʔi bv|
nqZ wēUk Avʔtj i cōg fʔm ev Zvi l AvʔM| GB wbtq KZ Mī , KZ AvL`vb ! wetj i w`ʔ`
Rj vʔig gvʔPi cRbʔbi Afqvi Y`| b`xʔZ bvbv cRwZi gvʔQi emem| `R`ō-Avlp gvʔm
eʔv`i` nʔj gvʔV Rgv eʔvi cwbi tmʔZ b`xʔZ Gm cto| H mgqB gvʔQ`i esk wē`vʔi i
cōμqv`i` nq| cōq mKj cRwZi tcvqvZx gvʔQiv tLutR w`i cwbi wē`ʔ`Rj tRi fʔg|
ZvB nvj U ev Lvj tēq DvRʔq Pʔj hvq wej evEʔi | μgvʔtq wWg cic` nʔj ti YyQvto
Rj tRi etb| wetj i Pvi cvʔki AtcʔvKZ DPz RvʔtZ meʔR Avgb avʔbi tʔZ wʔti
t`lavʔbi mwiv ex` MvʔQiv `wotq itʔtQ| Mfxi cwbtZ wekvj Kvi eʔeʔ tōto bwiK
Rj`vʔv Pj vPj Kti | wcb ZvB eʔeʔ`i Av`Zi tLutR| Ggbv tkvbv hvq - wej cvʔo
cōZmU`vq Rj`vʔv Av`ʔbi KÉj x cwKʔq tʔvKRbʔK fʔq t`Lvq| MZ eQi wej cvʔoi Mōg
- AvDkLv j xgvvewotZ teovZ Gtm tm wēP l me Z`_ cvq|
tmB t`tK Zvi Abjmvʔv `wōi ZxʔZv tēto hvq| KtZv mU`vq tm Rj`vʔv Av`b Rjv vʔv
t`Lvi Avkvq wKueZx`RvqMvq l r tctZ t`tKʔQ Zvi BqvZ v bvb| wej cvʔo AvMʔbi
Aʔk KÉj x tm t`tLʔQ| gvgvʔZv fiv Rvrvʔxʔi mʔ_ Zvʔj i tWvʔv tʔZ tʔZ tm
Avʔi K Z`_ cvq| gwR Lvi gZi eEvs`i tʔb Zvi Mv Qg Qg Kti | Rvrvʔxi wcbʔK ej tZ
_vʔK- wovj gvʔtj tmvqʔmi cuc| Lv`vʔvte cto th wkvj num-gj Mx-cwLi gusk Qvov

Ab` gusk Lvq bv, tm wkvj l AwʔRvZP`r ntq fiv`gvʔm e`vō wKvʔi l r tctZ _vʔK| Av
tNvoviv G mgqUvq t`tōrʔ`šno tZv`ʔi i K_v nUvrvwU l KtZ bv tcti Vvq`wotq _vʔK|
cōKU Lv`vʔvte Zviv goʔKi m`š`xb nq| tcvl` wovj -KKi Ab`b`vqvq ntq Lvl qvi Avkvq
gvbʔei gʔLi w`tK Zmwʔq _vʔK| gvbe Lvev emtj B tPʔL gʔL Ggb Avrfe`w` cōKvK Kti
th gvbʔei cʔiv Lvl qv nq bv|
tmv`bi gwS Lu`ʔejv AvatcUv _vʔK| tNPi AvUv Av KPi LvUv tLʔq `x -tōʔj -tqʔ
wbtq Ktō wktō Zvi msmvi Pʔj | Awkʔb-KwZʔKi gʔv| Zver tʔvK cwb ew`| nʔZ tKvʔv
KvR tʔb| `wi`Pʔμi tFZI Ktj cov Rʔi gZ Zviv ʔlavq Kvj tʔcY Kti | wetj wʔtq
gvQ aiv, kvcj v kvj K mʔMō Kti Lv`i thvMvo Qvov tKvʔv KvR _vʔK bv| G`tj vi Dci
l kKʔbi `wō cto| wicʔbi gtb cto PqvEʔi i K_v| gwR Lu tmev B cōg cvMj mē`-
nq| eb`vi cwbi ZLb KʔtZ Av`cKʔi tQ| Pwi w`tK nrvvKvi | eʔov Lvb mʔvʔei ewotZ
cvovi Zver gvj kvq fʔvʔi d`v b mʔMōni cōZthmZvi Kvj | mʔ_ eo Lvʔbi `qvi `vb -
wōtUtdvUv fivZ| KLʔbrev QvZi `uj tʔ ewj`RvZxq Lvev gvʔv tmsRb` Dcvi Zvi
Abjmvʔi i Rb`| Lvb mʔvʔei Avkv wʔtj v fivZRv gwS Lvl nqʔZv Abjmvʔi i mʔ_ Rvʔe
Zvi j ½i Lvbrq| wK`tōcUvMvEvi me tKSkj e`_nq| gwR Lu tʔtʔ Zv nevi bq| ʔlav
`wi`P`tm Qvi Lvi ntqʔQ| wK`S`eo Lvʔbi KvʔQ wKōʔZB gv_v tʔvqʔebv| Zvi GK K_v eo
Lvʔbi `qvi `vb tm tQte bv| hw` Zvi KvʔQ thʔZB nq Mōgevxi cvl bv Av`vq Kti B tm
Qvotē| j ½i Lvʔv bʔg wʔj tdi th im` GtmʔQ Zvi wmk fivM Mi xe cvqub| ewʔK j ½i
Lvʔv bʔ, Pj, QvZwē`U eo Lvb wēμx Kti AvʔLi wōtʔtQ| ZLbi cvZvi wēoi eoB
K`i | gwR gvʔtj i Mōg Mōg Nʔi tm Piv`vi cvZv fivʔQ| ewotZ Gtb tm `tj v Rjv w`tq
tʔv`i` tʔKvq| tm me gnvRʔbi KvʔQ wēμx Kti th cqm v cvq Zv w`tqB Pjv AvUvi mē`vb
nq| eb`vi KvʔY gnvRʔbi AvMgb eU| Piv`vi cvZv wēμx Kiv mēe nq bv| Gw`tK ūu
Kti me wKōi `vg tēto AvKvKʔx nq| AvoZ`vi Kvʔv vRvix`i igi gv mgq| UvDU
evUcro, tʔZv-cwZ tʔZv, tʔvoj -gnvRʔbi tcvqveri | gšʔi i j vʔk ab Kʔeti i wkm|
j ʔUivi wēfri`Zv| j vʔki msl`vi AbʔvʔZ Zv`i GKvDʔU tKwU tKwU UvKv Rgv nq|
kKʔbi cō`Bvq thb Mew`cii goK bʔg| tʔvoj gnvRʔbi cō`Bvq thtbv gʔv gšʔ-
Gtm me wKōj ēfE Kti t`q| Piv`b Avbvix t`tK eo tQʔj Uv gviv hvq| ZvʔK Kei
t`qvi Rb` gwR Lu Kvʔtʔbi Kvcōl tRvUvʔZ cvʔi bv| Kj vcvZv w`tq ʔfo j vʔk Keʔi
bvʔtq tm GK`ʔō Zmwʔq _vʔK| Gi gʔa`Lv Kvʔtʔbi Kvcō wbtq `qS QʔU Avʔm ej tZ
vʔK nʔvʔi tnvK Lvb ewoi eskatʔi i Ggb `vdb| Lvb ewoi BʔʔZi mʔ RvōZ Gg wē
mʔvʔei Kvʔb K_vUv tʔcōʔvʔj tm tKv gʔL Zvi mvgʔb nwrʔi nʔe| gwR Lu eo Lvʔbi K_vq
tKvʔv mʔv b v w`tq ZvovZwō Keʔi i Dci gwU Piv`v qv tkl Kti | Zvi KvʔQ gtb nq
tQʔj Zvi gʔi wʔtq tēP tMʔQ| hvi v Rvew AvʔQ Zv`i Rvew eoB Ktōi | eo LvʔK
Dʔi k` Kti tm ej tZ _vʔK- hvb, hvb Avi D`j vʔv `i` t`LvʔZ nʔe bv| ewo wcti t`tL
tQʔj tʔtq `x Abvʔvʔi KvZivʔQ| Ggvb gwR Lu cvMj cōq| t`SovʔZ t`SovʔZ ej tZ _vʔK
Wj, bvb Pjv bvb,tQʔj tʔtq Kvʔb` , wK Kʔer? cKvK! Wj bvb, Pjv bvb, tQʔj tʔtq
Kvʔb` wK Kʔer? cKvK! Lʔj i tFZI w`tq ZLb tMvUv `β giv gi Mx tʔm hwʔj | tm
Swctq wʔtq l `tj v Ztj Avʔb| cwbtZ tm x` Kti gusk cvUv wctk tSj Kti tʔa

mevBtK Lvl qvq| GfveB w b Pjt hvq| giv tLtkv gWR Dcwa Zvi fvtM` RjtU hvq| K_vq
etj hnr j vtM kni, Pjt thl kni| ZvB kni thZ `x gWRv ZvtK cve Kti| G cve
gWR Lu x nq| Zvi avi Yv Mlg Ovov ntj B eo Lvbi KvQ Zvi civRq nte| Gi gta` ce^o
t_k tRvUv weovj Uv bv tLtz tcti fxlY Rvj vZb Kti | gWR Lu weovj UvK cZir bB SvUvi
emo gvti | wKs` weovj cftj `iRv Ovto bv| gWRv Zvi tLvUv t`q- tZgvi gZB lUv
AvtkKti cvMj ntqtQ| ZvB cZir b SvUvi emo tLtl gWU OvotQ bv| Agvb gWR Lu wcuo
w`tg weovj i gv_vq AvNvZ Kti| mvt_ mvt_B weovj gZi tKvtj Xtj cto| GB wbtq
gWRi mvt_ gWRvvi evK weZEv `i` nq| weovj i jvk tdj vtbvi `wqZi cti gWRi Dci |
`vgr - `vdi SMov tkl ntj mU`vi mgq Zvtj i tWvOvq Kti weovj i jvk gvDivi wej
tdj vZB Rj `vbtv bmk i`o nq(!) Rj `vbtv `qs Gtm gWRi Nvo gUmkq tgi tdj (!)
wctbi gtb bvbv ctkk D`q nq| tm Rvrvxi tK etj - Rj `vbtv th gWRi Nvo gUmkq
wQjv Zvi tKvbtv cgvY tbB| GgtvZv ntZ cvti weovj i jvk cwbZ tdjvi ci Wje
wltq wKQvY cti tftm DVtj B gWR gtb fttq lUvK Rj `vbtv tftm nu`tdj Kti | H
w`bB Kvj mU`vq wicb t`L Avtjvi KEx wKQvY cici Rjt Rjt wbtv hv`Q| wicb cke
Kti - Av_b th Rj `vbtv Rvj v`Q Zv wK tKD tKvbtv b civv Kti t`LQ? Rvrvxi
etj Rj `vbtv bv tnvK fZ tZv Av_b Rvj vZ cvti | wicb etj fZ ej tZB wKztbB| Av_b
tZv Ab`Kv tB Rj tZ cvti | Rvrvxi etj Ab`Kvi Y Uv wK? wicb gtb cto- MZevi
tRjv kni Abv`Z weAvb tgjv G `t` weAvb fZi Av_tbi wclq e`Lv KtinQjv |
wgt_b Mivmi mvt_ dmwcb Miv wgy wKfve Av_b Rjt Zvi bgbv ctkk Kti wQjv |
K_v_tjv Rvrvxi tK ej tZB tm Zv tgb wbtZ A`Kvi Kti | Rvrvxi etj - ZB hnr fZ
Awkym tnm Zte GKevi l Lvbi wltq cgvY Kti t` - 0 fZ ej tZ wKztbB| wicb emR
MthY Kti | GKUv Zvj MvQi `woi Dci Rvrvxi tK GKv emtq tL tm Zvtj i wWvO Kti
fZi AvMb t`Ltz cvl qvi cve Kti | G cve Rvrvxi mvq t`q bv| Rvrvxi etj - ZB
GKv GKv tMj fZ hnr tZvi Nvo gUkvq| Zte Awg dci KvQ wK Reve t`tev| wicb
etj - tm wPstZvi Kiv j vMte bv| fZ `vKtj tZv Nvo gUkvte| wicb tWvZv t`K Rvrvxi
tK tRvi Kti Zvtj i `woi Dci wgtq tL fZ ev Rj `vbtv mUvte wej i gvSLvbUvq
tatq Pjt | fttq Rvrvxi Avo` ntq hvq| wej i tFZi w`tg KtqK P`i tgi tm tKgb
thtbv D`vm ntq hvq| GKUv gvti i Pjckvti wej i Rjt Wje t`qv t`L wicb gtb cto
gWR Lu K_v| wicb ej tZ tm AAvb wQjv | mevB ej vevj KitZ gWR Lu fZi gZ LvUtz
cvti | Kvmv`vii NvU, Rj `vbtv, fZi Av_b Gme mgvRi tgoj t`i Kvi mWR etj B gWR
wekym KiZ| bvbvRtbi KvQ Z` msMh Kti wicb RvtZ cvti- kteY, fv`a l Avnkp- G
wZbgvm gWR Lu gvQ ati tCu Pjv vZv| gvQ aiv, evRvti wevq Kiv- Gme KvR Zvi Rvi
wQjv bv| GB wbtq LvB estki tFZi bvbv KvbnvNjv Pj Z| eo Lvbi GK K_v LvB estki
gh`v gWR `YakKti tQ| AvfRvZ Nii tQj ntq| gWR tRtj wbtKixi tckv tetQ wbtq tQ|
`vB bvmwpp mvt_ Zvi `nig gnig| wbtKixi tqtq gWRvK wttq Kti tm LvB eskK
teB3/4Zx Kti tQ| G e`vcvti gWRi mvd K_v- B3/4Z atq cwb tLj tZv Avi tCu fti bv|
gvQ aiv l tRvi KvR bv Kitj el` kiZi gym `tj vZ Dtcum `vKtZ nq| eo Lvbi
gtLi Dci tm etj t`q fvZ t`qvi gj` tbB, wKj t`qvi tMvrvB| GB wbtq Pivv fvrZv

gta` fxlY PUVvUv ntq hvq| etov LvB Zvti ewv`i cjl etj Mjv w`tZB tm etov Lvbi Mjv
wltc ati| etj - tZvi me Rvi Rvi Awg cKvk Kti t`tev| me tivr`vii mvt_
thvMvrvKt `v`vRvbi jvti wlc `wjtj i `v`v`u w`tg gvDivi wej wj tL wbtq wQm|
j wlvqj w`tg AvgtK wfvU Ovov Kti wQm| `v`vKvtj i m`v`v t`K AvgtK ewAZ Kti wQm|
Kvmv`vii Nvti Mf, Rj `vbtv Mf mvrRtq Ovotq tLtu Lvl qv gvbv `tjvi `y Rv Pitg
Dw`vq wQm| eo LvB tKvbtv K_v etj bv| `y gWRi nuZ mvtq w`tg etj - gtb i wLm|
Gici gqv tWtK gvQ Pvi Avf`vM l gWRv mvt_ cici tli m`v`vK` du` Gtu l`i
GKNti Kiv nq|
gqv`i tgoj t`i GK K_v- gWR tK Mlg tQto Pjt thZ nte| Aetktl etov LvB gWRvvi
KvQ kmst` cve cvvq| gWR hnr Zvi ek`Zv `Kvi Kti tbq Zte me Avf`vMv Aemv
Kiv nte| gWRv `vgtK etj - Rjt evm Kti Kvti mvt_ jovB Kiv Pjt bv| hvl hvl
etov Pivvi KvQ gvd tPq me gKvKj Avmvb Kiv tqt bv| DEti gWR etj - gti hvte| wKs`
teCgv bv di gvti KvQ gvd Pie bv| cvv gtb Gv vKvi mKj emotZ Zvi hvl qv Avmv eU
nq| tKD Zvi gvQ tKtb bv| wbtm/2 Ae`vq tm tenvtj i tkl `fi Gtm tctQ|

Gj vKvi AtbtKB ej vevj Kti- Kvj mU`vq hLb gWR Lu weovj i jvk tdj tZ hv`Qj, etov
Lvbi Bkvivq Zvi tjtKivB Pvcvvi gWRi wQz wbtq wQjv | AZ`S-AtMvPti Zvtj i tXvOv
Wjeq- Pteq gWRtK Lp Kti wQjv | gqv `i x i wltq w`tg wQjv Rj `vbtv ZvtK Lp
Kti tQ| mevBtK mZK Kiv ntq wQjv | tKD thtbv Avi gWRi gZ gvQ Pvi KitZ gvDivi
wej bv hvq| Kviv eD thtbv gWRvvi gZ AmZx bv nq| Gici gWRvKtK Avi tKD Mtg
t`Lub| tKvbtv hvq- tQq tqtq t`i wbtq tjvKj tUtb l iv XvKvq cwo Rvgtq tQ| Kviv
Kviv avi Yv cvPvi Kvixi dvt` cto BvUvq cvPvi ntqtQ| GLB Avbev`Avi g tckvi dvt`
gv-tew Rbtgi `vq wUv`Q|

e` i`"b bvnvi
Auvivi BDbyn

mvgM0t`tk Avbtp`i tRivvi etq tM0, meQmvaY t`_tK RvZiq AmvaviY! Ggb wK wekgg
Pj tQ Avj vc-Avj vcb! tm weLqW wbtqB mgxi fvevQj | GB w`buvtK tm wKfvt e wte?
eStZ cvi tQ bv| th weRq Gtmt0, wbtmtp`tn Zvi mvt_ tKvb wKQi Zj bv Ptj bv| GUvtK
evsj vt`tki wek; Rtiq NUbv ej v hvq| Ggb w`tbB wKbv, evmvq NtU tMj Zj Kuj vg KvE!
cwi w`wZ tgvKvfej v KitZ mgxtii wKQB Kivi wQj bv, Zey tmB DZB cwi w`wZtZ evmv
t`_tK tewotq fvmm0tZ tctiQtZ t`ix nl qvq wPwSz nq tm| GUv tZv Avi tKvb cvej K
fvmm0 bv, th KvRxi Mi" tKZvte _vKtj B Pj te, tMqvj tK t`!L! tLv` Avtgui Kvi GKwU
kvLv fvmm0| GLvtb +-tWUivB nj bgt bgt, tmLvtp mgxi wbtRtK UvVq cvl qv hvq Ggb
wKQz Qvov wK-B ev fvete! A_P gvI eQi KtqK AvtMB, GB mgxtii B KtEi iM dtj
DVtZv, fivBtqiv, IB me cqvRev`vj vtj i cv, GB gwUzZ ivLzZ t`l qv hvte bv| tK
wKbUv? GB evsj vt`tk ZvtK XktZ t`l qv hvte bv| GLB tmB gnvb Avtgui Kvb we`wctvB
wUwKvUv cwiEZ tm! Gme GLB Avi fvevq bv| eis mgxtii KvtQ RxeB GLB enZv b`x, hvi
evtK evtK cwiezfbt iQvcv! Zvi Ggb Mv-Qvov `wofzxi Kvi Y AtbK ntj I GLB tm
c0tFU tmzti i PvKi xi Awb0qvZ wbtq AtbK tenk fvtel Zvici Avevi tm th fvmm0tZ
wKqKzV Ki tQ, tmLvtp `B NUvi Kwfm wgvBU c0tbi v t`ix ntj B tm w`tbi teZb KvUv hvq!
hiv I GK N0v cqEwv k wgvBU tm Zvi Avb `vb Ae`vnZ ivLte, Zey fvmm0 thb GB
t`tkl Avtgui Kvb cvbPqv vj w` a ti tL tQ|
w`buvi GK Amvavi Y wntj vj meP! Ggb wK mgxtii gvstI | AvR mKvtj B cwI Kvq cvZvq
tm t`tL tQ, Zvi RxeB t`Lv metPtq my`i nwmwU| tmB nwmv tRvtoB, t`ix tZ tctQvtrvi
Kvi tY AvR mgxtii teZb KwUv cti bv! W.BDbyn AvR evsj vt`tki qj`qj`?, GgbwK we`fZ
we`fZ Ljk Qwotq w`tq tQb! Avtgui Kvb HwZh`gm0Z GB wekte`vj tq chSt G weRtq
mgxtii DPz`ti i hveZiq wV-Rym QvT-QvT`xt`i gvstI Avbtp`i tRivvi| GB c0g Zvii
tRtbt0 t`tk `wv`Zv AvtQ Ges W.BDb`mi Afvexq dgfvq bRi`tj i GKwU csw
mvdj` gL t`tL tQ| t`k AvR wbu0wvq ej tZ cvti 0tn `wv`? Zvg tgvv K`ti Q gnvb0...!
mKvtj GB gnvb msev`B evmvq NtU tMj fvY i Ktgi wecuE| mgxtii tes Kyv KEFiv
D`Qym wbtq, tPvPvq etj D`vVQj ,G`vB `ibv? wK my`i tnW j vBb,0Auvivi BDbyn tbvej
cvBtq0|
cici `tUv Kwv wba0i Z _vKtj I GLB Avi Kwv nt`Q bv| +-tWUiv Dtv wvZ ntq AvCvq
tgtZtQ| tKD tKD tKv`vq thb hv`0, w`buvtK tmvj tU Ki tel bv, W.BDbymtK dtj w`fZ
bq| t`i f`f`Z gtb nt`Q AtbK cL`vkvv G Rq t`i, tKej B t`i| GB `wv`f
weRq Drmt e Kgc`q tnj `fvvqv ev Bg`vbtqj i tj qvi tj qvi evMf` hiv bv tRvU! Zvntj
me c0vSi Aegvbbv ntq hvte bv?! tn_v bq tn_v bq Ab` tKv_vl , bvbv bvtgi bvbv c0vtei
c`q`-mec`q KitZ KitZ, hLb mdU _Muj -eMuj gvK` QvT`xt`i mvt_, cvOrq wCQtj cto
thzZ thzZ Stj _vKv c`vUv tQj `tj v, wK me Bw0gvi mvBtRi m`vUj tXj tXj temtq
hv`Oj , wUPvm`i`agi Mti i d`vK mgxtii tPvL cto, tmB Kvtdj v| mgxtii tPvLi tj Y

wRj f ntq cvtq cvtq wCvQv MZgvfm Ptj hvq! th w`b Kwv tktl tm gnvlvj xi ew`fZ
AtPbv gvR`v vvtgi wZv`tkva`vixi tLutR wM`tqQj | mi` Muj w`fz Qvcov Nti i mgtb
`wv`fZB t`LzZ cvq, mvZ eQtii Acv t0tj i nvfZ gvR`v vvtgi i`qJ tgtqUv, AwKj
GKUv gv cvL ntq `tR w`wOj Aa-Lvl qv gi Mxi ivtbi f`z Ask| Lu..Lu., GBWv wPtKvb
tctivB..| jvj Ptj i kvY`0Qj wU gqv v gvLvtpv nvZ ewotq tKto tbi qvi gZB nvZ ewotq
j`d wbtZ bv wbtZB, njj `wZ ewmtq etj I tV, I-B gv, GBWv t`wn Kotni i Vv...| Lvl
evRvb Lvl , GBWv Kovv bv ..wPtKvb tctivq..wgvw! bvn` Lvl ..Lvl ..|

gvR`v i Lp Kvq t`h`q mgxi tKvb K_v bv etj wcti AvtM| Rvtp bv tKb Ggb Kti wcti
Gtjv tm! Ggb `k`m`v`v`Z msj vtc, mgxi fvj hvq tRtj i tgvUv tiwv s-Gi duK Mtj tei
nl qv, eUz wbi nvZ! iwbtK K_v w`tqQj , gvR`v`tk th Kti B tnvK KbBfY`Kite|
Gic`ti mgxi Avi iwbi tLvR wbtZ tRtj hvqub| Ggb wK KvD`tK wR`v`v Kivl ntq I tVw
Zvi , iwbi tKti Ae`v wK? AvR mgxtii mnmvq gtb njv iwbi K_v| I i gZ Amvgt`i ,
tRtj KZUKv`m`thvM-mjeav AvtQ? iw wK tccv covi m`thvM cvq A_ev wUwfv t`Lvi...? iw
wK t`tL tQ, evsj vt`tki wekRq? M0gvb vix`i weRq? w00qb GLeti iwbi Ljk ntel
tQj tjev t`tKB wCvWwU Lvj vZv fivB wnmvte bq, metPvq KvqQi eUz wnmvte mgxi
tctqQj iwbtK| Kwmi ci Kwv wW`xtq`Q GKmvt`_| GKB ivR`wvZK Avt`vj tbi mnpvix,
wK`c`_tZv wKB cwt`w`j me! KYvi mnt`h`wVz bv tctj , mgxtii Ae`v`l wK iwbi gZB
ntZv! GbwRI -i GK e`_Kgv` qj`' F`fYi Kgv`ntq cti vtbv `k0 Avi gvbeZv tevtg gbtK
Zj Ztj Kti ivLtj , Ggb Avv`vq F`fYi tRivqj tZv wbtZB ntel mgxi gtb gtb thb
iwbtKB etj -Avt`i eev, GB me Mixet`i l vPbv bv, wK ntj v? M0tgi mvZ mvZRb gnj v
cwmk w`j Avi ZB FY Avv`vtq PvKi xvPz! Ab` QqRb`tk bv t`wL, GK gvR`v`tk t`Lj vg,
tZvtK diumtq l tZv tQj tK w`tZ cvitQ tKej gvI cwi Z`3 KKti i Lv`'thvM` AskUKB|

tK tenk Acivax, iw bv gvR`v? Kvtk wK AvtQ etj a ti tbe mgxi? Gme wbtq fvteZ
fvj tQ tm| Zvi gtZ Rvetbi e`vL`v hwCZRrebB w`fZ cvti| mgxi e`v`v`x! tm wbtRi
Ae`vb wK ivLzZ btoPto wKwvK ntq etm, wUPvm`i`tg c0ek Ki tQb Zvt`i Rv`ti j
wfvum| i aywK wfvum? GB wekte`vj tqi c0z0vZv Ges me0q wvq`Sj, tmB Avj gMxi mvne|
wZv`l AvR P`Aj f`f`zZ K_v ej tQ!
GB th, mevB w00qb BDbyn mvne Avi M0gtYi K_vB ej tQb? gv`vq Z`fvi Rv`Nti i
GtKevti evsj vt`k! Zv hvB etj b, mvv`v`tk tKgb e`v0i QvZvi gZ GbwRI Mto D`vt0,
GZ vjtm bwmK? M0gtYi gZ Ggb `vPvi v vntj B GB t`k tKv`vq hvB, GKevi tft e t`Lp!
D`v-cv`ev GbwRI ewbta eis e`v`v`v| Avgv`i vntj wU mvntei DvPZ Avi g`L ugwK bv
w`fz, hv hv Reve tbi qvi K_v etj b, tmB me Review wvZvi e`v`v Kiv| Zvntj t`Lteb me
tKgb St`i cto...

mevB tek gv_v `vj t`q me K_v i`t`b| thb Avj gMxi mvntei c0zW K_v bwRj KZ mZ`|
tm hvB tnvK, wgm wkvvZ Avv`v eis Avgv`i BDbvfv`v`l c`q| t`_tK KtqKv wvDR`ccv`i
GKUv i`f`v`v cvvewi e`v`v Ki`b|

BstiwR wefvMi ukK mbkvZ D%aj gjL Rvbv, LpB fvtjv AvBwQv m'vi, i'ay uk
tccvtiB w'eb? l bvi KvQ dj mn i'f"Ov..tkl bv ntZB AwfA Avj gMxi mvtne etj b,
bv bv, Zvi `iKvi fbB| l bvi l LvB GLb AtbK fxi| ZvK GZ wei³ Kiv wK nte bv
eis tccvti i Kwc cmVtq w' tj nte| Avi n'w wekpe`vj tqi bvtgi mvt_ bZb Kiv tj vtMvi
Qnel w'tq w'eb|
tklUvq Zvi tmB wPwqZ MvRth®Ges wei³ tPniv wdti Avtm| GB me Pvkwi Kiv
gvb|_tjvi tUKubK'vj epxi`f Zvi K_v tftē wZub c0Zetii gtZv Gevil eStj b,
`tZi ti Lv_vKv KZUv Ri'ix|
Avj gMxi mvtne tei ntq thZB weveG wefvMi c0vb nvi"b tgvKZw'i ej tj b, m'vi uKŠ'
GK`g LwU GKUv K_v etj tQb| e'vt0i QvZvi gZ GbwRI Mto DfVtQ, Avi M0tgi tgtqiv
`tj `tj FY wbtq, gtb KitiQ wK bv wK ntq tMtiQ| djvdj wK ? l iv me eotjvK ntjv?
eis emv-evoxi KvRi gvb| Ktg tMtiQ |
`0GKRb ukK'iki mg_fb wZub K_v iRvi cvq | ..i'aywK ZvB GB tZv`0gym AvtM, Avgvi
efov gvtK t' LtZ GKRb eq`c KvRi tjvK tcjvg| tcjvg wK, Pov g'ej` thvMvi ntjv|
teZb w'tZ nte wZb nRvri, wec` ctiB ivLjvg| A_P c0g gym KvR Kti tm ej j, wZb
gvrti G'wFvY w'tZ nte, Zv bv ntj tm KvR KitiZ cvite bv | eStj b mgxi mvtne,
gunjv bwmK tKvb GbwRI t_tK tjvb wbtqtiQ, tmUv tkva KitiZB Zvi G'wFvY PvB..w'jvg,
Zvl w'jvg| tm UvKv wbtq evox tMj FY tkva w'tZ| tmB th tMj Avi Avtmvb, Kvi FtYi
`vq Kvi Dci eZtq|
mgxti i gtb l B GKB ctkp Kvi FY, Kvi Dci eZtq? Gt`tk tZv eUw`b hveZ wki` fvg0
nq gv_wcQzFtYi tevSv wbtq| gtbcto hvq mKvtj i n'etMj |
AmQqv weve P'EM0g tQto XvKvq Avtm AvR t_tK eQi`fqK Avtm| hLb KYv temi KviX
GbwRI i t'cM0g Awdmvi wnmvte, wZb gym AŠi AŠi P'EM0g wfwRtU thZ tmB mgq|
AmQqv wevetK Avbv| lvtUva!®AmQqv weve Avmvi cti c0g th mgm'v t'Lv w'j, Zv Zvi
K_vejv| wPUMs-Gi AvA'uj K fvlvq K_v`i i" KitiZv tm| hv tevSv KYvi c'tjB m'e bv,
Avi mgxti i KvQ LpB`jeva® GB wbtq AtbKw`b wPrKvi tP'vtg'vP Kti ZvK wKQUv`Zix
Kti wbj KYv, uKŠ' mgm'v t'Lv tMj Ab'Lvfb| AmQqv weve hLb-ZLb Kcvj Pvciti ej tZ
i i" Kij, Zvi mviRvretbi`tL-Ko, 0gyBbl & Ni Z&nvg&Mi b00 wcl qUv mgxi tftētiQ, Zey
gvb| wbtRtK AtbK tekx fvtj yvtm, ZvB tZv teP_vKvi GZ`f`! tmB`f` mgxi
tctqtiQ etj B wBR`^Pwv`v tgUvtZB AtbK tekx gtbvthvMx| bvNntj Awmqv wevei gZ
c0xY gunj vtK Gfite KvRi epv evbvtbv Zvi KvQ AgvbweK|
Awmqv weve Rvbvq, M0tg Zvi Rwg wQj, Avi wQj`f'gx tgvvi K| Zvi bwmK AtbK m'Li w`b
wQj,`f'gx teP_vKtZ| GgbwK Pvi tqtq Avi GKUv tQj ti tL`f'gx gviv tMtiZ Zvi
fvlvq 0Avti Afve0QBZ bucviti 0| tqtq wZbUv wetaq w'tq Avi tQj tK wetaq w'tq hv-B_vK0
Lvl qvi wPŠv-KitiZ nq bvB| uKŠ' tQvU tqtq wetaq w'tqB mgm'vUv ntjv| tKD hLb`vq wbj
bv, ZLb FY wbtqB AmQqv weve tqtqi wetaq t`q| bv ntj, GB eqtm Kvg&Avb&b..| Zvi
gtZ eQi wZb KvR KitiZ, FY tkva nte Ges tm emw wdti hvte| tKD bv tKD ZvK
Lvl qvte, tQj-tgtqi Nti Nti Nti tLti l evKx RvbuUv etm tLtiQb tKtU hvte| P'vY

tctj B tm, KYvtK GB K_v tkvbvq| GfiteB Avt'c Avi Amb"Ov m'Etj G`jeQi AmQqv
weve, Zt`i Pwv`v gZ KvR Kti hv'q| c0Z gvrtm tm KYvi KvQ wnmve wbtq etm..0Avdv
GB gymZ0 cuPtkuZ wUqv cvWB-wq..ZBtj Avi nZ gym nvg Mi b0j vBe..hDt'vB w`b Pwj
hvBe MB0 wbtRtK wbtR kvS0v t`q| Zvi tmB ZvovZwv w`b P'tj hvevi kvS0v mPK K_vq,
KYvi gb AkwŠZ t'fvM| tm P'tj tMtiZ, Avevi tmB tjvK tLwRv, bZb hŠYv! Zey
mgxti i fvtjv j wMtiQ WtBDbtmi mvt_M0tgi GKRB gunjv, btej AvbtZ bi l tq hv'q! GB
`c0evsvt`tki tKvb gunjv wK tNvgUvi Avvtj KLb l tftētiQ!
Nvoci Klvv`pj GKUv tci"evi AvtMB mgxi temotq cto, emvq hvte| uKŠ'wPŠv-mKvtj i
tmB AwvgwZ'wbtq, AmQqv weve wK AvR`pj i ivb0Kiti tQ| mKvtj tm thfvte t'jtc tMj!
KYv tKej tccvti i GKUv wktivbvq cto wQj.. 0Avivi BDbyn t'viej cvBtq..0| Agvb AmQqv
weve Zvi wK' fvlvq tP'vtq DfV, 0Avti Mvi e G'f' ejv cvBqti, GZw`b wQv nZv nBqb,
Abvivi PwU MvBqv wMB eŠb&nw'j AvB nBtj Sv'tgjv, Avfivex...B-b&Z Avivi t`tki&fvlv|
KYv ZvK bvbv fvtē tevSv..tm tKej B etj, 0B-b0wQv nZv nBqti nvg buB, G-w`b btej &
w_tqUvi Avti butevSvBqb&. BDbyn nb&buwPvb.. t'jvbi&nZv bu nBqb&.B`i jvB Z GB
eqmZ&ew`nBwq..GB emvZ&Avi bu_vB`g0! thb hZ t`vl KYvi | mgxi temotq Avmvi
mgq| Pj wQj Zt`i wPrKvi tP'vtg'vP| tkl Ave`v wK Rvbvi Rb` KYvtK t'vbi Kti | KYv
Rvbvq tKvb Am'jeav buB | Zwg emvq hv l |
mgxti i cv AKviB Avi 0Zvq f'vix nq| tm wmo tftē tftē DVtZ AtbK mgq b0 Kti |
Kij stej G'Kevi Pvc w'tq`wotq_vtK, tKb GZ Klvteva eStZ cvti bv| AmQqv weve
`iRv L'tj B tek D't'QymZ KtU, f'vBRvb AvBm`b&t'v DBb0b0BDbyn Avivi BDbyn..t'vtej
cvBtq..evci & teWv..GZzi bu cvj`vi cvBtq, t'nb& bu d'vte t'v nb& t'ki &
t'cvqv..Avivi & P'wUwBqv t'cvqv...|

gmb nvg`vi
bMæ i Rv

brnvi GqvičvtU®tbtg gvhvničK bv t`tL tFZti tFZti gjto cto| Zvi tFZti i
tevaUvtK evBti cKvk bv Kti t0tj mvg` Avi tqtq i`cvčK vbtq evmvq tdti | Avmvi ct_
U`w` tZ wRtAm Kti brnvi t0tj tqtqčK- tZvt` i eev GqvtčvtU®Gtj v bv th?
evevi bmk Awdtm Lp Ri`wi KvR- eev cč¶¶ `Kudqr t`q i`cv|

I Av`Qv|
mvg`čK WtK brnvi - mvg`!
wK?

G KŮr tB tZvt` i kixi tek i`wKtq tMčQ- Lvl qv`vl qv wK gtZv Kw mib ejs?
brnvti i wRÁvmvq i`cv Avi mvg` nvtm|
nvmčZ nvmčZ K_v etj i`cv- bv tLčq vKvi mva` AvčQ! Zvg tB ZvtZ wK, tZvgvi thwM`
cŮZubwa wgtmm Avtj qv teMg tZv wQčj b|
Avtj qv evmvq AvčQ etj B Awg gvj tčqkqvq tUbsUvq thčZ tcti wQj vg wKŮUv wbučZ gtb|
KvčRi gvby B bv Avtj qv, Avgt` i` t` m`utčKp AvZwq|
Rwb- brnvti i K_v i gta` XčK cto mvg`|
wKš` tZvgvi KvčQ GKUv K_v wRtAm KičZ tPčq wQj vg|
wK wRtAm Ki we Ki |

gvj tčqkqv t` kUv tKgb?
GK K_vq ewj - Amvavi b t`k| t` tki gvby| GKUv RwmZ i`ay i ay GčZv Kg mgčq DbwZi
wLčti I tV bv- Gi tčQčb mZZv, t` kččq, KtWi cwi kč AvčQ|
BŮUv wgtwčqU coqv mvg` t` tčq hvq GKUv `xNRjm Z`m Kti | Mwo QŮčQ evmvi w` tK|
brnvi hw` I t0tj tqtqč` i mč½ K_v ej tQ, MZ GK gvčmi w` bcwÁ RvbčQ, wKš` tFZti i
KčK, tKk, gw_Z te` bv tRčMB vKčQ| gvhvni tKb GqvtčvtU®Mčj v bv! gvhvni wK tKvčv
KwVb w`xvš`- wbtqčQ? `Rčbi c_ wK c_ K nčq hvče? evsčt` tki `yGKwU cwi Kvq
Kqvj vj vgcčti i NŮv cKvk tčtqčQ| gvhvni tUvj tčvčb hw` I mčšv w` tčqčQ, cčK¶¶Y tkl
Kti AvmčZ etj tQ wKš` cj`l gvby t` i wklm Kiv hvq KZUK? GKZxe` nčb Rj tZ včK
brnvi | Rj tZ Rj tZ gčL nwm wbtq Nti tXčK tm|
brnvičK t` tL Avtj qv D`Qj nčq I tV| Rwočq atı brnvičK| KčqK gnčZp Rtb` tFZti i
`nb fčj hvq brnvi | mevčtK wbtq Avbč` -D`Qčm tqtZ I tV| j včMR Lčj t0tj tqtqč` i
Rb` Avbv Rvgv-Kvco tei Kti | Avtj qvi Rb` Avbv tmbv evj v` tUv Avtj qvi nvtZ Zčj
w` tčj LčktZ tKč` tčtj tm| Gmčei gta` evčiv NŮvi wgvb hvčvq Kvš`-brnvi ev_i` tčg
tXčKvi Rb` hLb `i Rvq `wovq, tUvj tčvčv wPrKvi Kti WtK brnvičK- gv! tZvgvi tčvč!

evv WkčQ tZvgvq-
brnvi Avj yvj fčte Gčm w` wmfvi Kvčb tZvtj - n`vtj v?
tKgb AvčQ? gaj wRÁvmv gvhvni i |
fvčtj v| Avfčvčb fiv brnvti i KŮ|

wegvčb tKvčv KŮ nqvb tZv?
bv|
nvtm gvhvni - i wM Kti bv brnvi | Awg Rwb tZvgvčK w` wmf Kivi Rb` Avgvi GqvtčvtU®
_vKv DŮPr wQj | wKš` Avgvi AwčmUv tZv Rvčv- Awg AtbK tPŮv Kti wQ, `NŮUvi Rb`l QwU
cvBub| mvgčb weč` kx GKUv tKv`vmbi mč½ Avgvč` i eo GKUv wWj AvčQ tZv- ZvB| Awg
AvR mŮvi AvčMB evmvq wči tčv| AvR i včZi Avtj v- Avavčti i tŮvqč tZvgvčK AtbK AtbK
Av` i Ki tčv- tKgb!

Avr`w` Z Avb` Ges _tjv _tjv AvčtM gnčZ`brnvi AvčZ` nq- wK AvčQ| i wL GLb|
ev_i` tčg XčK tčv|
Av`Qv|

tčvč t0tj brnvi ev_i` tčg tXčK| kvl qvi t0tj wSi wSi Si bvi wbtP `wovq brnvi Bqvmgxb|
tFvR Kico, evčR, tčwčKvU, eč me Lčj Lčj Rčj i KvčQ wbtRčK mgcč Kti tm| Avt!
wK Acw`_e kwsčt KtZw` b ci evsčt` tki cwbčZ wbtRi tKv`v` kixičK wRčRčq wbt`Q
tm| wFRčZ wFRčZ ZvKvq tm Avqvi gta`| Avqbv wbtRčK t` tL gPčK nvtm brnvi |
mvgvč` j ¾vi GKčwvj nwm tVčU wbtq wbtRčK Lčj tč t` tL| AevK tm- GK Avčh`evčtbi
k`včZ Zvi kixi i gmY Mčš` AUU| mvgvč` %k`_j` tB kixi tKv`v| A_P Zvi MčfP
cŮg mšv mvg` GLb Kčj tRi tPšKvčV| kixi wbtq Zvi tKvčv mabv wQj bv, GLb tB|
Zvi c i l Zvi kixi Ggb AvčL včq tRšj tM cY`Kb? `bčRvov bvičKj evwU gčZv mPwMŮ
mY` i, gčtvi g! GK aičbi AnsKvi mčZvi KvčU brnvti i kixi hgčvq|

GB Rb`B Zvi lci Swčtq cčwQj Bg`v` Lvb|
wbtRčK kixi UvčK ZLb Ww`-web gčb nq Zvi | bvi x i kixi B Zvi cčvč kč!| Avčv gvsm
nwi Yv` eix! Si bvi Rčj wFRčZ wFRčZ Kqvj vj vgcčti i tnvčUj mčMvčj i `k`wU Avevi tčtM
I tV tPčLi c` čq, kixi i Pvčtj | tmw` b tmvgvvi GKUv ZvovZwio tkl nčtqčQ| tnvčUj
wčti tMvmj tmti tLčq big wQvčvq GKUv i tčqčQ gvč, BŮUv Kg tčvčv tetR I tV|
nvZ ewočq w` wmfvi tZvtj brnvi - n`vtj v?
wbPZvi K¶¶ b` eč evčtK Kuj M gvnečei KŮ- wK Ki tQb?
i tčwQ GKUv| Avevi mŮvq tZv thčZ nče evčti | tKb?
Bg`v` m`vi Avgvč` i mevčtK Zvi i` tčg GKUv tWčK tQb|
GB Amgtq?

n`w|
tKb?
i nm`gq nwm gvnečei - wem emč` i KLb wK gv_vq Pčvč- Zvi wK tKvčv wK AvčQ g`Wg?
thčZB nče? Amnčvntq I tV brnvi |
Aek`B| em etj K_v! Av`Qv- i wL?
Ab`iv AvmčQ?
niw niw mevB| Av`Qv Avmb- tčvč Qvč gvneč tnvčmb|
Amn` A`w`- wbtq wQvčv Qvč brnvi | mvgvč` cčvčb tmti i` tčg Zvj v j wMčq Dčti i Zvj
Bg`v` Lčtbi i` tčgi w` tK hvq| Bg`v` Lčtbi _čwbčZ KŮwQv` wio AvčQ| gčLi Dci

ZvKvtj B wbtRi ARvtS-nwm cvq bvnvii | tj vKUVi Kcvtj i tPtq tPvL `fUv eo | cvb Lvq cPti | gLi `fctk cvti j vj KrmZ j vj v tj tM _vtK | AtbKqYv ZmkKtq _vKtj Nbvq kixi wi wi Kti | Zte tj vKUVi Avb-epx AvtQ | Avi Bg`v` Lvbi cqv v bvnvii i PvgPv gvinep tnvmb | hw` Bg`v` Lvb `ycjK ivZ etj b m1/2 m1/2 gvinep tnvmb | gv_v `vj tq etj N Rpx m'vi Avcb wKB etj tQb!

GB RvZxq tj vK_tj v Lp KcU nq | nq fq4i `f_ei l | Zvi th bgbv gvtS-gta` `yGKUv cvt`Q bv, Ggb bq | cvt`Q, Lp fvtj v fiteB cvt`Q | wKS-Kivi wK AvtQ | `fEkwmZ GKwU gymKgvubtKktb fvtj v teZb Avi mfhvM-mjeavi Pvkwi Kitz tMtj GiKg cwi w`wZ fgvKvfej v KitzB nte | ZvOvov bvnvii `f_gx gvhvi Avj xl Pvg GKRb wkvfZ gvb | emvq etm i`w evbte tKb?

Bg`v` Lvbi `i Rvq tUvKv w`tq tFZti tXvtK bvnvi | wUg wj Wvi wntmte metPtq eo Ges mfhvM-mjeavi i`gUB tctqQ Bg`v` Lvb | wZb wZbUv i`g GB mjbTUi | cUgUv GKUztOvU, cwi cWU Kti mvrvtbv | cti iUv Avi GKUz eo Ges me tkli i`gUv ht_o eo | m1/2 e`vj Kvb | cUzUv Kq mVUcd | i`tg XfKB t`Ltz cvq gvinep tnvmb cUg i`tg etm etm cwi Kv cotQ |

Ab`iv tKv_vq? XfKB wRtAm Kti bvnvi |

Bkivq tFzi t`wL tq t`q gvinep |

Avcb hvteb bv?

Avcb hvb- Awg Avi l Ab`ti i Rb` Atc`v KivQ- etj B Avevi `Zj tq etj gvinep- mevB cUg GtmQ, `yGKRb emK AvtQ |

I Av`Qv | `i Rv tvtj tvtj GKvti tkl i`tg XfKB nZf`bvnvi - GKv Bg`v` Lvb etm AvtQ wQvqv Av`tkvq nq | Mvtq m`vtUv tMwA, ci tb j yz | bvnvi tK t`LB wemuj Z nwm gL tmvRv nq etm- Avmp, Avcbvi Rb`B etm AwQ |

Ab`iv tKv_vq?

nvmZ nvmZ Dtv `uovq Bg`v` Lvb- Ab`iv Avi tKv_vq! AvcbB AvR Avgvi AwZw_NK_v ej tz ej tz KvtQ Avtm, kixi tNtl `uovq bvnvii | gntZ`bvnvi ejs tdtj - GB mje4Z Kq, GB Bg`v` Lvb- Zvi cUzKtj GKwU PgrKvi dv | tm `Z `i Rvq nVz t`q | AevK ntq j`Kti `i Rv evbt i t`K eU | gvinep KvRUv `wqtZj m1/2 cvj b Kti tQ | m'vi! KvbKvZi KtU bvnvi etj - Gme wK?

Bg`v` nVz ati ewj ofvte tUtb wQvqv emvq- wKQB bv | mvgb` mgvqi Avb` gv | mvgtb tZvgvi tctgvkb, Avgvi nVz tZvgvi dvBj, Kj g | tZvgvi wK DvPZ bq- AvgvK mS6 Kiv?

m'vi AvgvK qIgv Ki`b |

nvtm Bg`v` - hw` tZvgvK qIgvB Kitev, Zvntj tZvgvi lctii wZb-wZbRb Awdmv tK wWotq tZvgvK tKb Kqvj vj vgcjti wbtq Avmj vg?

bvnvi bvnvii tFZti tbB | GtZw`b cI-cwi Kvq cvW KitiQ- GBme cikwK NUBvej x | Avi AvR Kwv ev`fei `i Rvq tm | wbtRtK wbtRi gta` LjR cvq bv | cvjv kixi KvtQ | `fPvtL cwb | cUziva Kivi kvixi K kvUv | tm nvmi tq tdtj tQ- hLb ejs tQ

Kqvj vj vgcjti ZvtK cwi Ki bv Kti B wbtq Avmv ntqtQ | Avi GB cwi Ki bvq gvinep | GKRb Ask`vi wbtQ |

Bg`v` Lvb mntm tPvtLi cwb gQ w`tz w`tz etj - Kvi tQv tKb tmvvi | gv | tZv wgvBU cvtPtiK e`icvi | Avtmv tmvB KvQ AvtmvN Kvt nVz ivtL tm |

m'vi! Avcb Avgvi eveli mgvb- wR, AvgvK qIgv Ki`b | ti nVb w`b- t`Ltv tqtq, GKUzti tM hvq Bg`v` -evsj v wntbgvi msjvc etj v bv | I me Avgvi GK`g cO` bq | tZvgvK KvQ cvl qvi Rb` KZ w`b ivZ tftewQn tZvgvK Ki bv Kti KtZv K6 tctqQn Zvg Rvtbv bv bvnvi |

t`Lp, Avgvi msnvi -`f_gx, tQj tqtq AvtQ | Awg Zvt` i mvgtb wK Kti `wvtef?

Avevi wPKb nwm t`Lv t`q Bg`v` i tVtU- I iv tKQ wKQv Rvte bv | Avi bv Rvtj gL t`Ltz Amjev tbB- etj B RvtUv ati Bg`v` Lvb evfNi `vevq bvnvii | bvnvi cvZtj i gZv wQvqv Xjt cto | Bg`v` Zvi GB mfvb mjev` -kixi UvtK Kktii wRnev wbtq tPtU tPtU tLqtQ | tm tKvbt wKQv Avfite Kti w, tUi cvqvb | cig kvZj GK AvfjZi t`tk Wje wMqtQj bvnvi, bvnvii kixi | cvP bq, gv | `B wK AvovB wgvBUi gv_vq Bg`v`

Zvi tCsi`l wemRb w`tq bvnvii cvtK `f_cv Qvotq wPr ntq itq cto | gL nv Kti klm wbtZ _vtK Qvj evKj tZvjv GK Kktii gZv | bvnvi Dtv etm | wQv gvb | GtZv KrmZ, GtZv tbsiv nq? fq4i t`v, Zie`nb Avi wfvw Kv wbtq cUg i`tg Gtm t`L gvinep tnvmb cvtqi lci cv tiiL bvtv`Q | Ggbfite ZvKvq thtbv tm wK`wUv Rvtb bv | Bt`Q nq gvinep i`wZ DPzgtLi lci GKUv j_w emtq t`q | me wK AvtQ tZv? Lp mij fite gvinep RvtZ Pvg |

bvnvii DEi t`qvi AvtMB evbtii `i Rvq Kov brovi ka | `fRtb nZPwKZ ntq cto | bvnvii Kvco AwY`-t evR Amsj Mfvte civ | Kvtj i wJc KvZ ntq AvtQ | gLi wj cv`K Mvtj Ges Kvtj Qvotq AvtQ | th tKQ GKevi ZvKvtj B ejs tdtj te NtU hvl qv NUbvi NvUv, tPvtL-gL wLw AvZ4 bvnvii | gvinep wK Kite ejsZ cvti bv | `i Rvi Kov brov cUj tetM evotQ | tFZti `i Rv tFzi t`K eU Kti w`tqtQ Bg`v` Lvb | wPz

`ti KtqKevi tWtKI tKvbt mvov cvq bv gvinep | Amvqv fite ZvKvq gvinep- wK Kitev GLb? Rvb bv | i j KtU Reve t`q bvnvi | `i Rvq Kov brovi ZvUe Pj tQ, Dcvqvb gvinep `i Rv Lj t`q | tFZti tXvtK l`i m1/2 hvl qv GKRb Kwj M nvmvZ Kwj Ges gvj tqvkv wZbtU RvZxq `wbtKi msem`K | AvtM t`K tKvbt AvctqbtqU wQj bv | Zvicil GtmQ- hw` evsjv`tki gymKgvubtKktbi lci BvUv`w` s tKvbt wDR Kiv hvq | Zviv mevB ZmkKtq _vtK mvgtb `wvbtv AvDvh` wegz`vix gwZ` w`K | Zvt` i mvgtb `wvbtv, weeY`mS` th`f_gvovtR KvbKvZi GB Ace` bvi wUvtK Zviv cU`q | bv Kti cvti bv | ZvKvq, tKej ZmkKtqB _vtK | Zvt` i `w tM` hv`Q bvnvii cUzUv At1/2 | tm `Z `i g t`K tewi tq, Kwj Wv cvi ntq, wmo tftQ wbtP bvtg | wbtRi Nti Gtm `i Rv w`tq tqtStZ etm cto |

bvnvi wbtRtK wbtq wK Kite ejsZ cvti bv | GK Acw`e, AK`-wkv_j Zvq wbtRi lci Nvq wa`vfi weitq lV | GB Zvntj gvbeRbg? GKRb bvtK ejvrKvi Kivi gta`

GKRb cj`ti i hveZxq mj_ l tcšl j jKtq _vK? bvnvi i Bt`Q nq Rvbj v Lfj wbtP gmY
my`i kvfbi l ci Smctq cto| Avevi fite, Smctq cto wbtRtK memRb w`tj B ev wK!
Bg`v` Lvb Avi gvep AvKY`wZ tei Kti ZwiB nwm nmtel ejte- ejKi Dci w`tq
wect`i cwno tbtq tMtQ| tm wK KiZ cvti? wbtRi KvQ wbtRi kixiUv fviX, eb`, MÜgg
gtb nt`Q| Rxeb avi Y KtiQ th kixi, kixii m`KwYKv w`jZ Rxebi th Aeva cew-
ZvK _wgtq w`tZ Bt`Q KiZQ| wKŠ`_vgvtj B wK me tkll meV ej te- Bkviq-BwZtZ l tK
t`wLq `wZi Dci `wZ tdtj ejte- H th gwnj v hvq, bvnvi hvi bvg, ZvK bv, l i em...
ewKuv Avi D`Pri Y Ki te bv| i nm`gg nwm w`tq tQto t`te nwmUv evZvfm| evZvfm nwmUv
Do te Avi `MÜ Qovte |

Akixix weti wZ³ ntq l tV bvnvi | wbtRi KvQ wbtRtK wZ³-wei³, Amn` gtb nq |
tgtStZ etmB _vK tmB wtkj t`_K ivZ blv chŠt wKfite tKgb Kti GB `xN`mgg Vug
etmQj - eŠtZ cvti bv bvnvi | ivZ blvq `i Rvq tK thbtv Kwj stej tUc| bvnvi mPwKZ
ntq wdti Avtm wbtRi tFzi | `*Z nvZ Kico cvte `i Rv tLvj | `i Rvi l cvk `wvbtv
Kwj M nmbvZ Kwig Avi GKRb gyj tqkqv b f`tj vK |
Avcv- tFZti Avm, GKUyK_v ej teb Dub Avcvvi mZ |
Dub tK?

Avtm em- Zvi ci me Lfj ej tev |
Awb`Qv mtEj `i Rv t`_K mti `wvq bvnvi Bqvmgb | tFZti tXtK l i v etm tmvdq |
Avbgtb `wotq _vK bvnvi | gyj tqkqv b f`tj vK mZ nmbvZ Kwig wK thb etj axi
axi | kvfb hvq bv bvnvi | Aek wvq wbtq gvsmctÜi gtZv `wotq _vK tm |
Avcv- nmbvZ Kwig gL tLvj - AvcvK mvŠev t`qvi fvlv Avgvi tB | Ab`wKQv fiteb
bv, tKej gvbeK tevai KvijYB Awg Avcvvi ct`qj `wotqQ | hv Avcv nvi tQtQb- Zv
wbQb wdti cvteb bv, wKŠ` hvi Avcvvi Dci cvkweK wbtRZb Pwj tqtQ Zvt` iK tQto
t`qv hvq bv |

wK KiZ Pvb Avcv?
nvfm nmbvZ- Awg wK Ki te? hv Kivi Avcv Ki te? Awg Avcvvi tQtb _vKtev | fq
cvteb bv- Aj ti wW Awg me e`e`v Kti wQ |

wK Kti tQb? PgtK ZvKvq bvnvi |
evsj vt`tki cwL Kvq Lei cwM`tq w`tqQ-
Zgj AvZv` tftQ cto bvnvi - wK Kti tQb Avcv? Avgvi msviUv chŠ-tftQ
w`tj b? wK qWZ Awg Kti wQ Avcvvi?

Avti bv- Avcvvi fq cvl qvi wKQv tB | LeiUv Awg gvL` jU cwL Kvq cwM`tqQ | GKUv
evsj v cwL Kv Ab`Uv Bsti wR cwL Kvq | LeiUv Awg Ggbfite Kti wQ ZvtZ Avcvvi tKvfbv
K_v Dfj tB | tKŠktj etj wQ Bg`v` Lvb Avi gvep tntmtbi bvg-Kvi Y l t` i wei`tx
j otZ tMtj Gme cgyYcT cQqrB nte- ejStQb?

nmbvZi w`tK ZwiKtq _vK bvnvi |
fq cvteb bv, `xN`Avw`iv eQi wgnwqv j vBtb AwQ- KvK wKfite ea KiZ nq tmUv Awg
Rwb |

l i v tLtc hve bv! gg`ktÜ cktKti bvnvi |
nv nv nwmZ NiUv Kwctq tZvj nmbvZ Kwig- l i v tLtc hve wK! l i v tZv Avcvvi cv
ati qWv PbtZ Avmte th tKvfbv mgq! Zte GKUv K_v Avcv- Avcvvi Rb` Awg wKŠ`g`-
eo Sjk wbtqQ- tKvfbv fiteB qWv kAwU D`Pri Y Ki te b bv Avcv | Rfj eim Kti Kwgti i
mZ Wgtj Rwtq ctoQ- Avcv h`w` tQtb nUv-
gyj tqkqv tj vKwU Avevi K_v etj nmbvZi mZ | GZ`qY etm etm i bWQj l t` i K_v |
i bP- Avcv, Dub cvtki f`tj vKtK t`wLq etj nmbvZ, Kqj vj vgtj i metP`tq tenk
cPwiz `wbK gvit` Kvi wmbqi w`tcvU | Dub GtmtQb Avcvvi GKUv G- KwMf
mv`jv Kvi wbtZ |

AwZtK l tV bvnvi - bv, Awg mv`jv Kvi t`tev bv |
Avnv- wKQv Av`igvLv wei³ cKvK Kti nmbvZ Kwig- hvi Rb` Kw Pwi, tmB etj tPvi |
Avcvvi mZ NtU hv qv NUBvi cFiv weeiY Awg wj l d`v` Kti cwM`tq w`tqQ XvKvq,
Avgv` i tnW Awd`tm | h`v hLb tbtqQ- ZLb fvtj v Kti B bvgv fvtj v | XvKvi cwL Kvi ci
h`v gyj tqkqv cwL Kvq LeiUv cKvK cvq Bg`v` Lvb Avi gvep PwKwB _vKte bv |
GtZveo Aciva Kti tQ- Zvi GKUv kw`-nte bv!

nmbvZi cXvcmo, gyj tqkqv miew`tKi Abtiva, cZtKva tbtqvi l Zxe^a AvKvLqv
bvnvi Bqvmgb NtU hv qv NUBvi GKUv weeiY t`q l t` i KvQ | l i v P`j hvq tMtj bvnvi
ev`itg tXtK | kvl qvi tQto w`tq wRtZ _vK | gtb nt`Q kixii fvtR fvtR, LvtR LvtR
w`Qv nwtQ, w`Qv Kvgov`Q | wbtRi bMe`p mv`v kixiUv t`qvtj i wkvj Avqbvq
cZwew`Z wbtRtK t`l, AtbK AtbK w`b ci bvnvi | mwZ B tZv, tm GLtBv ati ti tL`Q
GK aiti etbv tmŠ` thP t`v RvMv`v ijc | ijc wK KLb l KLb l mebtiki tQvej ntq
Avtm Rxeb? tm h`v t`Lz KwmZ ntZv, ntZv nwiZi gtZv tgvUv Zvtj wK Bg`v` Lvb
cwK`w eeP` mb`ti gtZv Zvi Dci Smctq citZv? cZwew`Z bvnvi tK t`l ev`tei
bvnvi fiteZB cvti bv- Zvi cQq GKk eQi Avtm w`tq ntqQj? Zvi Mt`FP mŠwb`jU
GKRb B`UwqWtqU cto | Ab`Rb beg tkYtZ? bv, tm Lp hZetbqv kixii | hZvUv
m`e mveb w`tq, Mfxi my`i tMvctB A`zj Pwj tQ Bg`v` i hveZxq tK` mwi tQ t`qvi tPov
Kti | tMvj KtiZ KtiZ bvnvi fite- Zvi fvel`r wK? gvhvi hLb me Rvte tm wK
Ki te? ZvK Z`vM Ki te? cwi w`ZUv tevSvi tPov Ki te bv? cji`l gvbj m`utK`m`vŠ`-t`qv
KwB | Av`Qv, mvg` Avi ijcvi cZwew`vqvUv tKgb nte? evci c` Abni Y Ki te, bwK gvK
tevSvi tPov Ki te? tMvj tktl kixi gQZ gQZ wbtRtK AtbKUV my` gtb nq bvnvi |
tm qWv Abf`e Kti | tUvj tcvb Kti Lverti i AW` w`tq Rgv-Kvco citZ citZ fite
bvnvi - cT`-cwL Kvq w`lqv hLb AvmtQ, ZLb Avi tKvfbv wKQB tMvcb _vKte bv |
gyj tqkqv cwL Kvq mv`jv Kvi w`tq tm wK fvtj v Kij v? bwK wect` Avti v NbxvZ ntj v?
wktj i tC`wQ wK wK AvQ?

cOk` RU Lj tZ bv Lj tZB l tQlvi Lvevi wbtq Avtm | Lvevi tLq Nvgtq cto wQvqv |
AtbK ivZ chŠ-GK wbcwZ Zvobvq Gcvk-l cvk Kti tQ bvnvi Bqvmgb | `PvtLi
cvZvq tKvfbv Nv tB | evi evi gtb ctoQ XvKvi B`wU`ti tQv` d`vUvUv wK tm Avi DVtZ
cvte? GKUv KwmZ KvqKvZi j vj wqZ gvbt`i gvL` j`vbt`i w`vbeK crotbi

nmbvZtK, gubjUv tm iKg bq| KZAZvq bŕq Avtm bvnŕti i gv_v| bv, RMr msmvi cŕo
 OvB ntq hvqub, GLŕbv GLŕtb gvhni Avi nmbvZi gtZv gtnvEg gubjUv iv evm Kti!
 bvnvi cieZP w b_tjvq gytqmkqvi me Abpŕtb Avšwi Kfŕte Ask wbtqtQ| GKw b
 wŕKtj i mvgvb mgŕqi NUBvŕK `NŦbv wntmte Rxeb t_tK wemRŦ w ŕqtQ| Kuj tMiv tKD
 tKD evKv tPŕtL ZwmKtqtQ, AvŕRvŕR gŕe` KtiŕQ- tKqvi Ktiwb tm| meikQŕK A`ŕKvi
 Kivi GK kw³ Awe`vi KtiŕQ bvnvi | tmB kw³ w ŕq Gme gwj bZvŕK A`ŕKvi KtiŕQ|
 AvR mKŕtj tŕŕtUŕt i`g Ovovi AvŕM XvKvq tŕvb KtiwQj, K_v etjŕQ gvhniŕti i mŕz|
 Abŕq KtiŕQ GqvŕcŕŕU`vKvi Rb`| A_P_vKtjv bv! tkl gnŕZ`gvhni tKb Ggb
 Kitiŕv? bmk tKŕŕbv lohš? bv, lohš; nte tKb? evmŕq Avmvi ci tŕŕvb gvhni tZv
 etjŕQ...j ¾vq ivOv nq bvnvi | GŕZw`b ci l gubjUv AvŕQ cŕg w ŕbi tmB ŕjav_`evŕNi
 gŕZv| Mte`Avbŕ` cwb Avŕm bvnŕti i KvRj Kŕtj v tKvgj tPŕtL|
 ivŕZ Lvl qv`vl qv tkl Kti, mŕg` Avi iŕcŕŕK weOvbŕq i Bŕq wBZ`Kvi i`wŕtb gkwi Uwoŕq,
 jvBU wbtŕŕq wbtŕŕ`i i`ŕg tXŕŕK bvnvi| weOvbvi cŕŕki tPvŕŕti etm wUŕf` t`LwQj
 gvhni| g`y nvmi Avŕjvob Zŕtj gvhniŕti i kixŕti mŕz kixi wgvjŕq `wovq bvnvi|
 we`yMwZŕZ gvhni etŕKi mŕz RvŕŕU aŕi bvnviŕK| bvnvi Zvi Rxeŕbi hveZxq mŕ, mŕg
 Avi AbjvM w ŕq Rvŕŕq aŕi gvhniŕK- gvhni Zŕg GŕZv ŕŕtj v tKb? tKb Zŕg Amvavi Y?
 tKb AvŕŕK Nŕvŕq Aetnj vq A`ŕKvi Kitiŕ bv?
 gvhni tKŕŕbv K_v bv etj bvnviŕK Avkto aŕi etŕKi gvsmtcŕki mŕz wŕtŕ tŕjŕZ Pŕq
 Mŕxi ŕjav l Zŕvq hLb wK ZLbB cŕq cŕPk Qweŕk eOŕ AvŕMi GKwU`k` gvhniŕti i
 tPŕtLi mvgŕb `wovq| gvhni ZLb BŕUvŕgwŕŕtQU dvBbvj cixŕŕv w ŕq Mŕŕgi ewotZ
 Ae`vb KitiŕQ| tPvL cŕo ewoi KvŕQ Mixe gwŕS nvi`b tgŕj w tgŕq wKiŕYi l ci | AŕbK
 tPŕv Kiti l hLb wKiŕŕK evŕM AvbŕZ cŕŕiwb, nvi`b tgŕj w Abŕc`wZi mŕŕŕŕM Mŕxi
 AŒKvi ivŕZ mvgvb` tŕMjvi teov Lŕj Svmŕŕq cŕovQj Ngš`wKiŕYi l ci | `xN`em
 i Rbxi ci wbtŕi weŕŕZ `ŕŕK etŕK wbtq wKiŕYi tmB ivŕZi me nviŕvi Ki`Y AvZŦ` Avi
 i`v³ meŕŕŕki QweUv GŕKevŕi ev`e ntq eviŕvi tPŕtLi mvgŕb evŕNi gŕZv bvŕZ_vŕK
 gvhniŕti i | tPvL eŕŕtj B`k`Uv nwiŕŕq hvq| tPvL Lj tj B wKiY, wKiŕYi nvnvKvi, AvZŦ`
 i`cvZ GKmŕz nvmŕZ_vŕK, bvŕZ_vŕK| gvhni etŕKi gŕa` aiv Zvi weewmZ`x, ŕŕUv
 mŕŕŕbi gv bvnŕti i mŕz tmB wKiŕYi gŕa` GŕZw`b ci tKŕŕbv cv`ŕ` LŕŕR cvq bv| GK
 Am`e te`bvq tm KuctZ_vŕK, KuctZ KuctZ tm Ku`ŕZ Avi`e Kti - thŕŕte Mŕxi
 wbxŕt_ Kuŕ` iv`ŕi tel qwi k KKi`_tjv|

gv`j nvmvb
 AvqjAk!

ŦbvqgZŕ ej nŕŕbb j ŕŕvŦ- (mŕŕK Dcwbŕ`)

GB AvqŕLŕKv loŕŕŕj knŕi Avi bv| tPŕ`vi UvBgB bvB| PŕBi tUKvi PŕKwi, evŕNŕi Kq
 eKwi | Avgiv tMi`Nŕti i cjv, Amk tUKv Zjv| GK ŦcwmLŦ RvŕŕZ gbŕŕPi Uŕj w`ŕj AvovB
 gvm`wZb gŕŕmi w`g| GK jvL tUKvi gwŕP tePb hvq| LiPv AvŕQ cŕPk-wZwi k nŕRvi |
 wBU jvŕ l vBU-mEŕi nŕRvi tUKv| tUKvq tUKv| aj vq AŒKvi | tMvq gviŕ t`l ŕbi Rŕb` wK
 knŕi `wKgybmk? ZvOvov `B-wZb gŕŕmi gŕa` Gg.wdj Avi Kŕtj R-wKŕŕK wbeŒb cixŕŕv|
 wŕi wŕj cob`i Kvi | wbeŒbWv nq tMŕtj KvŕQKŕtj tKŕŕbv Kŕtj ŕR XŕKvi B`Ov AvŕQ| ZvB
 Avqŕ cojvq| PŕKwi i wj`gwŕi | Kx KI?
 —Ŧn, wKŕŕQ| wKŕŕi AZ tKivgŕZ| AZ wKwi wŕi gŕŕa` Avgiv bvB| t`l, wMŕti U`l |
 nŕŕZi gŕŕa`B tZv e`vK cpjv|Ŧ`wŕi` wgpŕK nwm w ŕq etj | Zwi ŕvOv tPvŕŕj, tg`nxb
 t`n, tLŕPv tLŕPv`wogŕL tPŕiv nwm Avi t`nvZx ŕvŕvi tKŕgav ZŕŕK Kti tZŕtj Avi l
 cŕŕeŕŕ
 wejj ejj—Ŧn, AvBQm ŕŕŕjv KiQm, Gnb Pŕ Lvl qv, Avi ŦŕkLŦ Lvl qv aiQm Kŕe
 t`BK`v?Ŧ
 wegtj i we`ŕr MŕZi evŕK`i mŕŕ`mgvb Zŕtj Pj ŕZ_vŕK wPi`wb-KwP... GKB mŕz wnmŕm-
 wdmŕdm Kti etj—Ŧmvgŕj KBiv, gŕ`weŕ|Ŧ
 —Ŧn, mKŕj -weKŕj nŕUgy Mŕ -KweZv tj Lgy cogy kixŕ wŕU evbŕq dŕjvgy Zŕŕvi cjv cvb
 nŕŕQ, bwmZ-cŕjZ ntev, bwmZcŕjZmŕti tLj vb j vMtev bv? kixŕ wK ivL`i Kvi ŦŦ
 —ŦwZ-cŕjZmŕti cŕi tLj vBŕl, Gnb Pŕ Lvl qv |Ŧ
 wejj evKv tPŕtLi Bkviv Kti | Avj g, wŕRvb wŕUvUg Kti nŕŕm, Zjv t`q| wŕi`l ŦŕŕŕM
 AvŕQ|
 —Ŧŕŕjv, Pŕ`i ŕvBiv... Pŕŕŕi gŕŕa`B Pevqŕ`gyAvBRK`v|Ŧ
 —Ŧbv, bv, Avgiv wZbWŕti cŕPŕv KBiv Lvgy ŕbv cŕŕtj g... nŕŕŕKm dvBU...Ŧ Avj g AvŕŕK
 Avkŕm w ŕq BŕŕiŕŕZ etj |
 wZb Pŕŕŕi Qq UvKv wej | cwb gwMbv| kvjvi knŕi Kvievjv| cwbŕ cŕqŕm w`qv Lvl b
 jvŕM| Kqŕ`b cŕi gubj gŕZ Lŕŕev| tmjŕb wŕŕi Avi l `ŕUv tKŕŕLi mŕKvi ntjv| Gi
 gŕa`B Avŕŕi i AvRvb KLb coŕjv tmB Ŧk AvgMŕi bvB| tmjŕŕi cŕŕki gmmŕ` t_tK GK
 `ŕz bvgŕŕ tei nŕ qŕq Avŕŕ`i Ŧk ntjv| wMŕŕti U mveabŕ| gŕ`weŕ|
 —ŦŕvB, tŕvŕŕŕki weRcvi t`BKv nŕBUv Avm|Ŧ
 —Ŧn, hv, mŦ`vq gŕŕV AwQ|Ŧ—wejj Mŕxi Avšwi KZvi mŕŕ`ejj | wŕi`l ejj—Ŧn,
 AwQ|Ŧ evRŕŕi i wPcŕ w`qv tei ntq wkegŕ`i cvi ntq gvŕ, ŦP`ŕvUvKŕj Ŧ wŕŕbgv nj,
 Kŕŕj ewoi tPŕŕiv`ŕ, Zvici mwi mwi Mvgwi MvQ, exi eo ewoqvi iv`ŕ| wRŕŦ| gŕŕS gŕŕS
 ŕvb, wŕ`v, nŕvŕ nŕvŕ dvBwŕi, `ŕGKuŕ mvBŕKj, gubj... tŕvŕmKvŕb, tXŕKkŕK... cŕvŕv
 MveMvQ... wkgj MvQ... ei B MvQ...

Gw`tk Mvgwi MvQB teuk| kteYi gvSvgs| MvtQ MvtQ ami-meR Mvgwi dj | UclUvc
 Si`q iv`hi Kvq Pj Avmv b`xi cwbZ| esk i`vvi Rb` tePvBb| Gici tek KtqKlUv
 eukSvo| tgvto gmmR` | tQvU gw` t`vKvb| Uto emv KtqKRb, m`% Qi", grtb mti vqvi |
 —0Kx ti, Kxi g AvQm?0
 —0Fvtj v, Zi Lei Kx?0
 —0Ggtb fvj vB AwQ, GKUv Rti covQj vg, Gnb fvjtj v c`... nuUZvQm? Pj , Awgl
 hvgl
 Gw`KUtZ mwi mwi Kuvj MvQ| djgg| dufK dufK tgnMub| GKwkqvi AwacZ`I
 AvtQ| mvgb eo GKUv eukSvo| Zvici Kvgiver` BDubqb cwil` febl fe`bi bZbZ;
 AvKI`xq| fe`bi mvgb gw` t`vKvb, Us| mvBb tevW`qj Lv—0cj`dub0| t`vKvbi cvtk
 tKivg tLjvi D`ERbv, nj` Wwbcv`k, DEti Awebv`x SvB b`x| fi-fi`S, tcvqmZ|
 wMw, Uj vi ev fVfVw| tKvYvKv tmvq`Ki weR t`Lv hv`Q|
 we`Ri AvtM u`j tgv00| wKQygw` t`vKvb| wi· v, f`vb, dvBwvi =`vU| tgvto AvtM mwi
 mwi Zv MvQ| evgcvtk eo c`Ki| tj`vK etj` 0`n0| u`j tgvto AvtM AvtM Qi`tk
 PvKwi Qvovi `KudqZ` w`jvg AvtMi c`wZtZ| t`bjvg Kv Av cvtvi e`emv Kti tek
 KwgtatQ| GK tqtq, GK t0tj | t0tj Uvi lRb AwZwi`3| mvZ e0ti t0tj lRb
 mvZPvj k`KwR| tqtq ti wMv| GB wbtq Qi" Q`vive`v| Zte fvjtj AvtQ, m`L AvtQ| eD
 my`ix| t00gi we`q| hw`l c0tg emw t`BKv fvBwv wMqv weq KiY j wM`Q, wK`S`gvbtZ
 nBtQ| gvtZ ntevB, Dcvq biv tMj vg tnvmb| wqweie i wR tZv wKqv KtiMv KvRv!
 GB tmB tm`qv`Ki weR| tmvq`Kti t`jvKiv GKtRvU nI qvtZB bv Kitz cvi`tj v weRuv|
 GLb`kUv biv GMvi Uv biv emw wclib hvh| iv`wlv nqv tMj` GKf`v`b emwZ bvgb hvtev|
 Qi" tMv wj d tei Kij | `w`Yv evZvm| fWU t`tk evZvm DRv`b Dto hv`Q| te`g tmZ|
 —0avi tZv g`vj v|0—Qi" we`S`Zfvte ej j |
 —0aiv|0
 —0ZB aiv, tKej Rj t`BKv DVwQ, wMv`ti U fvj v j vtM bv|0
 GLv`bl gi`weY| Avgiv we`Ri gvSLv`b| AvtZl KvU, hvBtZl KvU|
 —0eb`v wK ntev?0
 —0nBtj B fvj v, dmj fvj v ntev|0
 —0t`v`v-Avgb bv?0
 —0n, fvj vB tZv Lei ivLm|0
 —0Awg wK Ae`tk`wK, tccvti t`Lj vg, DEi et`% eb`vi f`q Pvl xiv ti vcv-Avgb epZvtQ
 bv|0
 —0n, ZvovZwmo eb`v nqv tMj i`v| bvBtj epvi cti eb`v nBtj webv`k|0
 —0pj , wclwi |0
 —0pj |0 Qi" wMv`ti U t`dj j | m`% GK`j v Kd| b`xi tm`tZ AMR wMv`ti t`Ui gv`vUv`K
 wKQ`ZB ai`Z cvi`tQ bv l B KdncE!
 Avgiv mvU`coj vg| t`divi c` Wwbcv`k bqv nU0, evgcvtk 0m`vgj | GKwkqv MvtQi
 , w0| AvR nuUevi bv| t`vKvbcU eU| tQvU nuU| GKUv t`vKv`b t`v`nq tLvj|

—0GKwkqv KZ KBiv tm`P` ti Qi`?0
 —0bqk0, nRvi, ev`iv k0, hvi Kv0 t`BKv hv tbi b hvq|0
 0uRj tgvto wi· v, f`vb, dvBwvi Pj Kiv Avkvq wQj Avgiv hvgl Zviv 0m`kgj v0, 0m`kgj v0—
 etj` wPj w`Qj |
 Qi" ej j —0bv tMv, hvgybv, nuUevi AvBvQj vg, nuBUv hvgl|0
 Avgiv gvb| ti nuU`Z DrmwvZ KiwQ t`f`te Zviv gnwei`3| Mwi`tei w`wR`tki Dci nvgj v|
 wZbWv tUnv wK GtMvi c`tKtU bvB| w0Zxq wMv`ti U ai`vj vg| Av`b 0Rb t`c`qmi 0`uk`Kij
 Qi`tk mvaj vg|
 —0bv, Lv, Gnb Lvevi gtb ai ZvtQ bv|0
 Qi`tk my`n`Z nte| hZ` `Z m`e| evP`Z nte AtbK AtbK w`b`wbtRi nvtZ tev`v Zvj
 MvtQi Zvj bv tL`q, eD`ti nvtZ Zvtj i wVw, im bv tL`q gitZ i wR bv Qi"| gtb gtb
 Awgl Zvj MvQ c`Zvi c`w` Kij vg| g`v wclij vg| Qi`tk t0to GtMw gmmR` i Kvq|
 cvtkB l`i Avg-Rvg-bwv`tkj -m`cwi -Kuvj MvQ tNiv emw| g`v Gtm wgmKj w`j vg|
 g`vVi tklgv`v t`tk GKUv nB tkv`v tMj | tMj vg|
 —0Gi`vBKv gwMv Kvgj v t`l b fvj v|0—w`i" ej j ,
 —0ciwPvj ev` t`l | t`ok0 eQi Kgct`v evPb j vMtev| Zvj MvQ epgl av`v GKUvB|
 bwZ-c`Zti tLj w0|0
 —0GBj`v KBm b`v, Kvi KZ Avqy`KD Kevi cvq bv|0 wegg wmi qvm|
 —0r`tb, 0nvqz-gDZ-wi wRK- t`sj Z-weqv0 me Avj w` nvtZ| tKD Kevi cvq bv|0—wRv`v
 ej j
 —0r`b, wegg ZtMti Dcwb`l`B KBtQ kZvqy`ntq Kg Kti tL`Z nte| wK wK bv?0
 —0wK, wK`S`Kb M`vi wU bvB| GK w`ub`ti biv fi mv, eU nBtev i 0-Zvgkv...|0
 —0t` , `Bwv Uvb w`qv dU| Kvg AvtQ|0
 —0Kx AZ Kvg Zgvi? PvKwi biv, evKwi biv| c0g w`tb Ml qvi gBta` l wcv evBi
 nBQ| tbi , Lvl |0
 —0v`ti , cob j vMtev, tj Lb j vMtev| GK cw`Kv t`BKv tj Lv PvBtQ| Avti mgq tMj ,
 mvab nte bv...
 wkgym`gZ w`tj v—0hv`l , i bwQ, tZgvi ci`x`v|0
 —0Avti , Zgvti tZv t`wLb biv, XvKv t`BKv Kte Avmj v? AvQ bv Kqv`b?0
 —0n, AwQ| Avi KBI bv, Avgvi l fvj v VvtK bv XvKv kn`ti | dcl`i Kti | et`Ui w`b
 ObZvB`i`i` nqv hvq| kvj vi PvKwi i`w0 gwi! kvj vi cwb dUvBtj R`Mi Ztj` B R`tg|0
 —0wKB KBQ| XvKv`vKtj tPv`bv nI qv Qvov MvZ biv| KvBj Kv Avj v`c Ki g`v| Avgvi
 wK`Qv`i`btj Kx th Kiv... hvB,... KvBj Kv t`v`ti Avevi nuUevi evBi ngy..0
 evmvqI XKj vg, Gkvi AvRvbl w`tj v| evBti t`tk wUw`kub tLvj vi k`a gv ej j —
 —0tK? gvgb?0
 —0n|0
 —0GLbB, Lvev, bv cti?0

—0̄ 1 ...0̄

AvtMi ivtZ UtK gjv cT̄ ubqv AvmQ| mvivivZ RvMbv| tfti tcšQjvg| gjv cT̄ bvgqv
tMmj -Lvl qv- vl qv KBiv NgvBvP| Ng t_BKv DBVv Lvl qv- vl qv KBiv GKUv mMtU
Lvl qvi ciB evBti nBvQ| Zvici t̄ oNĒv nuUv| Lp̄ UvqvWp̄
cUj -mvi l v-Bvj k, Wvj, `p̄-KvUvj | kvšZ LvBjvg| Zvici GKUv mMtU| Zvici Ng|
wKš wbt̄ c̄emb̄ ̄0̄ bq| Avkv AvtQ| c̄eAvtQ|
t̄ wL mgj̄ ā mKZ| Zxti Avq̄p̄| Avq̄MvtQi cvk t̄_K bmk̄ t̄Fzi t̄_K tei nq̄ Gtjv
GKwU miv̄ v tNvov| thb ev Avq̄| GK Av exq̄ tkZAK| Q̄t̄Q̄ c̄w_exi `xNz̄g mgj̄ ā mKZ
ati | tKk̄ti Zi ½| Ak̄ AvtQ| wKš Avk̄bx KB? tKv_vq Avk̄bx? gtb n̄tjv GKei tḡNi
t̄Fzi t̄_K tgN At̄k̄i WvK tkv̄v tMj | `k̄gv̄b n̄tjv tgN-Avk̄bx tgN̄Kki | cp̄ivq
vej xq̄gv̄| Avei mgj̄ ā Zi ½ t̄_K t̄R̄M DVtjv Avk̄bx̄i M̄ev, Zi ½ tKki | cp̄ivq t̄mB
Rj -Avk̄bx vej xq̄gv̄| Avei evq̄ēt̄bi w̄Fzi t̄_K WvK w̄ t̄jv GK evq̄Avk̄bx| tkv̄v tMj
nvl qv t̄nd̄v | cp̄ivq evq̄Z̄ vej xq̄gv̄| tKv_vq? tKv_vq? Ā t̄i `k̄gv̄b n̄tjv tkZ Ak̄h̄-
| cp̄ivq vej xq̄gv̄, AveQv, `k̄P̄wZ, w̄eāg wKš tevaMḡ | IB w̄ t̄KB th̄Z n̄e... AvtQ...
AvtQ... t̄ šo-t̄ šo... tck̄x d̄t̄j DVtQ... Avn̄v c̄Ÿevq̄y... Avn̄&.
Avb̄w̄ Z Avq̄AK| Aveb̄v̄x Ak̄h̄t̄_i w̄ t̄K AM̄hi nq̄ | `j̄ t̄Z v̄t̄K Zi ½-tKki... n̄wm̄.
t̄nd̄v...

kv̄nb̄vR ḡb̄e ē ī t̄P̄t̄q w̄ē^mZ̄ -1

At̄bK ivZ GLb, WvK ev- Lj jvg... b̄vn&.. Z̄ng t̄bB, Ngv̄t̄Qv, Ngv̄l! nq̄Zv N̄t̄gi ḡt̄āB
R̄xeb cvi n̄tq hv̄te... nq̄Zv Avgiv Nḡt̄qB Av̄Q! ī ayḡt̄S ḡt̄ā t̄R̄t̄M v̄Kvi f̄vb Kiw̄Q!
Lp̄ Kó j̄ w̄t̄Q... LyD e... ḡtb n̄t̄Q `ybqv̄q Lv̄t̄gvLvB Gjvg, K̄t̄oi K_v ej jvg īwM K̄t̄iv
bv, Kó t̄Zvgv̄q w̄t̄q̄ bq, Z̄ng GLt̄bv Avgvi Kv̄t̄Q GK Ac̄vi Avb̄t̄`ī w̄P̄W... th̄ w̄P̄W t̄Lvj vi
Avkv̄q Awḡ cieZ̄P̄mKvj `t̄jvi Rb̄ Lp̄ mn̄-k̄w̄³ m̄Āq K̄ti At̄c̄Ÿv̄ Kiv w̄K̄Lw̄Q, Avgvi
Rb̄ c̄Ÿv̄ K̄t̄iv,
t̄Zvgvi Q̄v̄i w̄ t̄bi M̄i ī t̄b ī t̄b |
Awḡ GLb f̄w̄e GK̄v̄ b Avgvi Rb̄ l̄ Q̄v̄i w̄ b w̄b̄Q̄B Av̄m̄te... t̄mB f̄iev̄vq GKUz Av̄ivg
j̄ v̄M... w̄K̄Qȳw̄Qȳte`bv̄t̄K Av̄i Ḡt̄Zv Am̄n̄ j̄ v̄M̄ bv |
R̄xeb̄i l̄ci Awḡ P̄to em̄t̄Z c̄wi b̄vB, j̄ v̄M̄g Av̄j̄ M̄v n̄tq̄ t̄M̄t̄Q Avgvi, w̄K̄š me ci w̄RZ
gv̄b̄t̄l ī ḡt̄ZvB Awḡ f̄v̄ēt̄Z t̄P̄t̄q̄w̄, GLt̄bv mḡq Av̄t̄Q... f̄vb Kivi t̄Lj v̄ Av̄i w̄K... GB w̄P̄W
nq̄Zv Z̄ng cōte GKUv Q̄v̄i w̄ b̄ Kv̄w̄t̄q... ZLb Awḡ GKUv j̄ °iS°i ev̄tm̄ n̄v̄ēŸv̄t̄L̄t̄Z
t̄L̄t̄Z Avgvi w̄bqv̄Zi w̄ t̄K h̄w̄Q, f̄v̄t̄j v̄ t̄_Kv̄ R̄xeb̄t̄K D̄c̄t̄f̄M̄ K̄t̄iv |
w̄cc̄v̄m̄v̄ b̄w̄n̄ v̄ḡw̄t̄jv! GB w̄cc̄v̄m̄v̄i f̄vi m̄B̄vi k̄w̄³ w̄K̄ Avgvi Av̄t̄Q?
Z̄ng w̄K̄š R̄v̄b̄t̄Z P̄vl̄ b̄vB,
t̄Zvḡt̄K Kv̄t̄Q t̄c̄t̄q̄ w̄K̄ th̄ f̄v̄t̄j v̄ j̄ v̄M̄Q̄t̄j v̄, w̄K̄ th̄ Av̄b̄` n̄w̄Q̄t̄j v̄, Awḡ Av̄Z̄h̄vi v̄ n̄t̄q̄Q̄j v̄g,
iv̄t̄Z ī t̄q̄ ī t̄q̄ f̄v̄ēiQ̄j v̄g KB Avgvi R̄xeb̄ t̄Zv GZUv ē`_Q̄bq, Awḡ t̄Zv At̄bK w̄K̄Qȳt̄c̄t̄q̄w̄,
Z̄ȳt̄Zvḡt̄K cv̄b̄ b̄vB, cv̄t̄ev̄ bv̄ t̄Kv̄t̄b̄w̄ b |
t̄Zvgvi Kv̄t̄Q Ḡt̄j t̄Zvgv̄q Q̄j̄Z Ges P̄gȳt̄L̄t̄Z B̄Qv̄ nq̄ t̄Zvgvi ev̄i Ȳ m̄Ēj̄l Awḡ t̄mUv̄ K̄wi |
Av̄R ḡtb n̄tjv Awḡ w̄K̄ m̄t̄h̄M̄ w̄b̄w̄Q?
gb̄ Lp̄ Lv̄ivc n̄tq̄ t̄Mj̄ Zvi l̄ci Z̄ng ej̄ t̄j ...
Z̄te ḡtb nq̄ Z̄ng Av̄ḡt̄K GKUz Ab̄ f̄v̄t̄e c̄t̄ōt̄Qv̄ | Avgvi t̄Kv̄t̄bv Av̄f̄t̄h̄M̄ t̄bB GB w̄b̄t̄q̄,
t̄Zvgvi GB c̄w̄ eis Avgvi Av̄ī Zv̄ K̄vḡt̄q̄ t̄ t̄e | w̄Pi Z̄ti w̄b̄w̄f̄t̄q̄ t̄ t̄e (nq̄Zv) ĀšZ
GKRb̄ gv̄b̄t̄l ī Kv̄t̄Q tevaMḡ` n̄vi ev̄m̄bv̄ |
Awḡ Av̄i t̄Kv̄t̄bv m̄t̄h̄M̄ t̄be bv, Avkv̄ K̄wi, Avgvi t̄mB k̄w̄³ Av̄R̄Z̄ t̄n̄v̄K... Z̄ng c̄Ÿv̄
K̄t̄iv | Av̄i mem̄ḡq f̄v̄t̄j v̄ v̄t̄Kv̄... w̄c̄R̄... Avgvi GB w̄P̄W cov̄i mḡt̄q̄ |

w̄c̄Ÿ
w̄K̄ P̄gr̄Kvi GKUv w̄ b̄ Kv̄Ūt̄j v̄ eŪw̄ b̄ ci! GBme w̄ t̄bi Avkv̄q eȳS gv̄b̄l t̄ēt̄P̄ v̄t̄K! t̄Zvgvi
m̄v̄t̄_N̄t̄i teov̄t̄Z Avgvi Ḡt̄Zv f̄v̄t̄j v̄ j̄ v̄M̄! Awḡ Av̄i Av̄ḡt̄Z w̄K̄ bv, nvl qv̄q D̄to teov̄B |
ev̄t̄R̄ ev̄t̄R̄ Kv̄t̄R̄ f̄iv̄ KZ_w̄j̄ w̄ b̄ Kv̄Ūj v̄g, Av̄t̄iv̄ KZ KZ w̄ b̄ Ḡf̄v̄t̄e Kv̄Ūv̄t̄Z n̄te t̄K
R̄v̄t̄b̄! Gi gv̄t̄S Z̄eȳ`w̄-c̄v̄B, Av̄f̄t̄h̄M̄ f̄t̄j̄ h̄v̄B, Z̄ng t̄Zv Av̄t̄Qv̄, GB iv̄t̄Z Awḡ w̄K̄ P̄gr̄Kvi
GKUv, t̄Zvgv̄q c̄Ÿv̄ f̄t̄i w̄P̄W t̄j̄ Lv̄ Q̄rov̄ Av̄i t̄Kv̄t̄bv Kv̄R̄ t̄bB Avgvi | ētm̄ ētm̄ t̄Zvgvi `š̄Z,
M̄Ü, `ú̄k̄³bv̄ov̄P̄rov̄ Kiw̄Q... Av̄i f̄v̄ēw̄Q... RM̄t̄Zi w̄K̄ Ḡgb̄ Ÿ̄w̄Z̄ n̄t̄Zv h̄w̄ Gi Kḡ t̄Kv̄t̄bv
m̄p̄m̄v̄b̄ c̄h̄i w̄bi t̄t̄t̄M̄ t̄Zvgvi m̄v̄t̄_ f̄v̄M̄ K̄ti w̄b̄t̄Z̄ cvi Z̄vḡ |

Rwb G mKj fvebv gb kqZvtbi P° | mKŠ GB P° i GtZv fvtj v j vM! GB fvtj v j vMvK
Rwtq ati GLb Njgtq cotev | wng, wv`u`, wbi ci va Ng |
tZigvi mvt_ Avevi Kte t Lv nte? Avgiv Avevi Kte t`cchvte |
niv Zj bv nq bv tKvtbv mKQj mvt_ tKvtbv mKQj Guv c0Pxb mZ", Avi Gi tPtq c0Pxb mZ"
nBtj v... Zvi ci Avgiv Zj bv wcnxbB AwQ |
bvn&Avgvi wbtP ZvKvtbvi tKvtbv Dcvq biv eUz Kvi Y cW_extZ AwgB metPtq wbtP AwQ,
GU `v wMtc÷ tevUg... wewj f w! Guv miz", GKw b nqtZv eSev, Zng fvtj v t_tKv
wbi v` t_tKv! kmšgq t_tKv!

Zng fvtj vevm ejsv bv, Awg eUzj ejs bv... Ggb w`b mK Avmte thw`b Avgiv `RtbB
kT`Zv eSev? Avmtj eUzj e`vcvi UrtZ Avgvi tek m`n AvtQ | GB kAUvi Nb Nb e`envi
Avgvi gta` `wšhi D` K Kti | Guv Awg ejs bv, Zte tctj ejs |
brbv i Kg tivguAKi K_v i`b, cw, mKŠ gtb nq thU Avgv` i gvtS NUtQ tmU Zj bvxv
(fvtj vg` At_`bq) dtj Zj bvxvZvi w`tK hvl qvi GWtfAvi I ejv hvq GtK, bmk?
Aek` GB AvksKv Avgvi bv, tZigvi wQj tZigvi, gtb AvtQ? Awg fvevQ Ab` K_v |
Avgiv `RtbB wBR wBR ej tq mJx (Awg Aek` Gfite gtb nq ewj bv) Zvntj tKvtbv Afve
Avgv` i GKv t`vKv ntZ ej tj v? bmk ci`ui tK Avgiv wBR wBR eAbvi K_vq weeZ
t`Lz PvB bv?

Awg mK Kv`Kvi Y LjRtZwQ? GB wv qUv mK tZigvq weeZ Kij v?
Zvntj Zng wDQb Rvtbv th tKvqUvg wchR. Avtj v wZb `kK AvtMB Kv`Kvi Y wbggtK
0`u GKmvt_ NuV AvKw`šK NUbv0 etj ewZj Kti w`tqtQ |

wvDš` Avn!
fvtj v t_tKv,
Kvj tZigvi tcvb tctq mK th fvtj v j vMj v, tZigvi Dt0M Zvl Avgvi Rb`! tetP_vKv gvtS
gta` KtZv Avb` i!
Awg tZigv`K fvtj vevm... AvB I qvU UzWyDB_ BD tnvqUv w`c0 WvR DB_ `v tPiv wUR!

hw` I Awg tZigv`K Avgvi `buzKZv teva w`tq c0fweZ Ki tZ PvB bv, GgbwK Awg wv qUv
tkqv Ki tZl PvB bv, mKŠ Avgvi gtb nq Avgvi `buzKZv teva KLtbv Avgvi AvZvi
Pj vPj tK e`vnZ Kti bv | Guv Avgvi K_v bv tKvtbv GK wL`vZ `vktbtKi K_v, mKŠ
tmLtb A_` AvZvi Pj vPj Aek`B GKUv mvgv`v vKte Kvi Y Zng tZigvi AvZvtK
KZLwb D`vg ntZ w`te?

D`i ntZ cvti, ZZUKzhZUKzhŠ-Atb`i Rb` `j Rvi Kvi Y bv nq, Rb ÷ qvU`g Ges
tKvtZ GBme K_vvZPwj tLtb Zvt` i eBtq |
Av`Qv t`c0gi e`vcvi Uvq tevanq mKQj v`Lj nl qv Avi `Lj Kivi Svgtj v`vK ZvB bv? GB
th Mfxi ivtZ hLb Zng I Awg `B wfbæev`eZvi wbtP Ngw`Q ev RvMwQ, tmB Am`e
wfbævq i`v`3 nevi SmK wbtq Awg tZigv`K 0Avgvi 0 gtb KivQ | RMtZ hv mKQyNtU meB
tZv gtb gta` NtU, bmk?

Zng ej tQv tZigvi thw`Zv wqv, tmB wv tQ Avgvi gtv mvgv` Ges wvBtq hvl qv gvb |
KZUKz ej tZ cwi? fwe GKmgq wDq tKvtbv gvb | I Rb` KZmKQy Kti tcvvi `ce
t`LZig! B`Qv` tji cvZvB tKj SivB, tKv_vq wQj tmB gvb? AvR, hLb `B`Rb `B
w`Mš-Avtc0t0 ewav, `RbtKB mQyUvbtQ Zvt` i ti mcbw`ewj wU, KugUtgU, Ges Ab`i Kg
mKQy fvtj vevm, ZLb tKvtbv MwiYmZK wbtq, Zvt` i gta` GKUv mg`SivZv ntZ Pj tj v?
Ck`i i mgqAvb wqv Avgvi gtv gL`g vbl mK ewj ... hLb cKwZi AtbK mKQyAvgiv Rwb
bv, ejs bv, ... Avi Avd`mvm Kivl tZv KvtRi mKQybv,
_vK&Gme wbtq Avi bq, tnvqUfvi DBj wv, DBj wv |
wDq, GKUv wPw` tJ Lvi Rb` emj vg, emvi mgq gtb nvtQj v nqtZv Ggb mKQyij tL tcv tev,
Ggb Atj SmK mKQyNUte wj LtZ wj LtZ, tmv `vU Aj gvB wgmw` R tMv DB_ t`vm I qvWw!
GLb wj LtZ wMtg t`LwQ Kj g Svgtj v cvKvt`Q, Av`j tK gtb nt`Q Awb`QK, u`q K_v
ej tQ eo axi!

GZ me Pig NUbvi mvtj v ntZ Avgiv RMtZ GtmQ... gvtS gvtS mKQy tJ vKtK t`tL Lye
wvsmv nq... gtb nq thb Lt`i Rietb c0Z`mKZvi evBti tKvtbv NUbv NtU bv, mKi Kg
cKti i gtv w`i kmš` Rieb! Zviv Rvtb AvMvgxKvj wK mK NUte, AvMvgx gvtm tm
tKv_vq ZvKte... gtb nq Zviv thb Zvt` i gZi ZwiLI Rvtb... Ges tmUv GtZv
wvDZfite...

fwe, GZ wv g` Ges Zie`Rieb eUv Avgvi, thLvtb gti hvl qv tKvtbv NUbvi Rb` t` te bv
wvDZ, Lwv mKQy tJ vti Ki A`i mKQy w`i w` b0 nte, GB tZv!
tKvtbv mev`ti gtl Awg `vovtZ cwi biv, Atb`i tPvtL wbtRi ci vMz tPniv t`wL Avi
fwe, mK tenqv Awg... Rietbi c`f` i Rv Lj i wL mKti tcvq?
ZeygvtS gvtS tL`v i wMk etj B nqtZv Avgvq Dcnvi cvWb, GB thgv tZigvq cvvtj b,
Zng bixte Gtm Avgvi w`šiy PPF gta` nvZ Ztj `vovtj, mK GK AwKvi wbtq ej tj,
Avgvq nvtZ t`te bv, GtZv AvRe j vMj v! tK GB tqtq? tKb tm Avgvi nwi tQ hvl qv
c`_ `vovtj v?

mK j v f Zvi? Zvi Rieb tZv KtZv m`i mvrvtbv `Qv`bv, Zeytm Avgvi gtv ki Yv` Rb`
DZj v ntq DVtj v tKb? Ki `Yv? bmk Zvi I Z`v wQj v, hv tm wbtRB RvtZv bv? bmk tL`v
Avgvq mK Rietb mK gi tY `w` t wtkl m wbtZ t`teb bv etj wK Kti tQb?
hLb gvS ivtZ cv wUc wUc ew0 bvtg Awg tUi tctq eviv`vq Gtm `wvB Awb`^_vKvi
c`f` GKUv AšZ tivguA LjR cvB ZLb tZigv`K wbtq GBme K_v fwe, Avi fwe
tQvUtej vq GKw b GKUv MvtQi KvtQ wMtg `wvovtq vj | tmB MvtQ cvZv wQj bv, wQj nvRvi
nvRvi PoB, Awg thb tmB PoB MvQ Avgvi me`tj v cvZv PoB ntq tMtQ, Zviv Avgvq
Ngv`Z w` t`Q bv,
Avgvi GKUv Rvnr RvUv AvtQ, wDq, tmLtb Awg GKw b Njgtq hvtev
Zng fvtj v t_tKv, Lye fvtj v, Avgvq fjtj thtqv (bv) |

tZvgvi thvM'Zvi K_v ej tQv, I UvB Avgvi tmB m=ú` hvi uQfUtdvUv `útk®Avgvi gtfZv
AfvMv Zvi RxebUvK cjtbr tNvlYv t`l qvi mvmn cvt'Q! tZvgvi thvM'Zv lBLvfb Zvg
AvgvZ Hkh®LjR tctqtQv,
GB AvgvK GKUzAv`i w`l, GKUzPgj (mivZ` dmvRj ntq tMvQ)
Zvg miv Rxeb Ggmb t`tkv mevi wKŠ`tQvE GKUzRvqMv Avgvi!

gmbi "3/4vqvb gEj `xMncvtoi Rj Qve

0l křq0 etm `wo cvkvq `xevKi—Pri V'vsAjv eut'ki 0tXiv0 Nj tZ `vtK eberbtq| P'rtj i
eMřq Sj v'bv cvtUi Avk uQto GKUz GKUz Kti Rto t`q tm `ZcuZřvte| Avk, t'jv cvk
tLtg `wo ntZ `vtK μgk| Avcb `kj xtZ vbtRB g» nq `xevKi |
0KvPzKKbv Lvej v?0
VvKzvi K_vi DEi t`q bv `xevKi GK gtb 0tXiv0 Njvq tm 0vclmK0i gtfZv| exv Zvi gv_vq
nvZ i vtlb—
0Pj & `v`v nvgvi—qvBZZ&gvQ w`gytnub |
0gvQ?0 Av0h'9q `xevKi 0Kvrv w_ub cvřp0
0axtib AvBR gvQ gvBtZ h'vte ZK&vj qv|0 Gevi `xevKi mivZ` Ljk nq| GKj vtd Dtv
`vovq tm| Kvkvi _vjvq evov i Ktbr fvZ, t'jv mvevo Kti vbrgtk|

wUwUc ep0tZ `řtRvov cvtqi Qvc t`Lv hvq Krv`vq—Amg AvKvzi c`wPý GKtRvov wki
AvtiK tRvov etqum| Mve t`l qv cvkv Rvj Kufu nuUtz `vtKb axtib Kgřvi 0eo tcvLivi0
cvk w`tg `xevKi Zvi t'Qb t'Qb L'tjvB nvZ Qv tZ `vtK| ep0tK ZřQ Kti gvQ aivi
tbkvq Zviv LřtZ `vtK Rvj t'jv t'gvřg Rj avi | axtib Kgřvi Zvi Rvj Lvrv hZekti
Ztj atib Kbtq ematq Zvi ci wbcYřvte Qto gvti b `xMntZ| 0Sc0 kã Kti Rvj Uv wgvj t'q
hvq R'tj i mvt_ t'QvU t'QvU t'XD ti Lv eEvKvřt vgvj t'q hvq eo ntZ ntZ| `xevKi řxlY
Drmvn vbtq t`L'tZ `vtK GB Kvi |
0Zvg GKj řt tMv axtib Kvkv, nřstMti Mv l r t'KD ZgvK cvBi te bv|0
axtib Kgřvřt i Mřti gřgE'tj nvm ti Lv DvK gvti GKULmb | tm Avt`-Avt`-Rvj t'Utb
Zj tZ `vtK Dcti i w`tk| gvtS gvtS t'LvU&Urb t`q `wo atil | `xevKi L'tjvB vbtq t`řto
KvtQ hvq| gmvJi Dci Rvtj i řvR Lj tZ Lj tZ AerK nq Zviv | KtqKuv t'QvE wPřw, cvJ
Krv`vq Dj U-cvj U tL'tj | `xevKti i eK tdtU hvq Kt0 tm wgl'9ntq GKULmb eo GKUv
cvJi w`tk nvZ evovq axtib t'lvKtq l řv—
0H P'vsov HMj `v wKmk j`wQm?0

axtib Kgřvi GtKi ci GK Rvj tdtj hvq cvKti i Pri cvřk—0eotcvLivi0 t`tk 0msov0
Zvici 0vbg`xMv0 0řMgvb0 me, t'jv cvKti tm Ptl teovq t'řcvci gtfZv; ep0i MvZ teřo
ZxeZi nq Zvi ivřMiB gtfZv, Zeyl _vgvřZ cvřt bv ZvtK | t'QvU `xevKvřt i t'Kvb Kvr `vtK
bv t'Kej Kvkvi t'Qtb t'Qtb t'QvUv Qvov | Ggb ep0i mvt_ tm cvj w`řt q cvřt bv, cvřt bv
axtib Kvkvi t'řt`i mvt_, ZvB gvtS gvtSB Zvj Mřti vbtP `wotq cto, Kvkv Rvj
Zj t'jv t'Kej QřU hvq L'tjvB nvZ | wKŠ` K0 wK0 gřL vdti Avřm evis evi | axtib
Kgřvřt i μgvmZ e`_řvq nZvk nq tm | t'PvL eU Kti c0_0v Kti—0řMgvb nvgvřtNti
Rvj Z&řUv gvQ t`|0

tNvi j vMv tPvL D`vm ZvKvq `xevKi, wK thb etj hvq tm A`u`u| ex VvKi gv eStZ cfti
bv wKQB fqvZ`PrL t`L hvq GKgvT bWzi Amy`Zv| KcvTj Rj cW t`q, imp-tZj Mig
Kti eK gwj k Kti | ZeyZvi fq KvU bv, axi`tbi Dci ivtM MR MR Kti wK thb ej tZ
_vtK Awf`hvtMi mji |

OGKt`bv O`vsovK tKu GtZv LvUvB...!0

Rti i tNvti `xevKi wPrKvi Kti l`v—0mvc, mvc, HwR..., gvtiv KvKv|0

Avevi GKUzPc Kti etj, 0mij v teevK gvQ wMij tQ gvi l lK0 ej tZ ej tZ `xevKi tPvL
tevtR| Zvi VvKa gv Kvbcq tft`z ctob|

... Zvj Zjvq `wotq _i_i Kufc `xevKti i tQvE kixi | Zeygl tdtvU bv Zvi axi b KvKvi
i`3 tPvL Dtc`v Kti | `xi `wotqB tm t`L tZ cvq Rvtj i fufR fufR tcvP`tq AvtQ GKOk
tXov mvc, cv mti bv `xevKti i |

gundI xb Avntg` estki ewiZ

Zjye`vcwii hLb 1Uv MvB Avi 2Uv eKwi i `wo nvtZ tntU hw`O`j v `*Z ZLbI me wK-VvK
wQj | ewo tZv `i` ntv v Zvi l 10 Kx 15 wgvbuU cti | AvRgZ Avj x GKevi tftewQj Zjy
e`vcwii wOzmcOz hvte, wKs` tcti l`v| Kvi Y e`vcwii nuU `*Z; GLvb t`tK 8/10 gvBj
`xi evqiv nuU; Ntm-B nuU t`tK MvB Avi eKwi wKtb GtbtQ; `*Z bv-nvU`j Kx Gkvi l`3
cvi ntZ-bv-ntZ tcsQ`Z cvitZv? Nzv MvBv t`L tZ my` i N wv`xi jvj; Pw` i lci kv`v
tQvc, ZvQrov wZb gvtmi MwfB| e`vcwii MvB tctq gnvLwK| etj, wewu Kite bv, wbtRB
cvj te| AvRgZ Avj x ZvK etj w`tqtQ, 0cvTj v| tRvMvj cwz KBi`v tMvqvtj ivtLv|
Avj veq ei Kz w`tev| MvB cvj tj j`Kkvb bvB| 0NGB K_v ej vi ci AvRgZ Avj xi nuUvi
teM Ktg, GKUz tntUB tm GtKvti nuwctq D`vWQj | 0PvPv t`vqv KBti b0Netj Zjye`vcwii
Lpiv K_v i c`vbc`vbm t`tL P`j hvevi ci AvRgZ Avj x fvtte, 0vni! e`vcwii gvbtl i mvt_
nuUv gv`j, Gt` i cvl P`j teuk| ZvB tm Avt`-Avt`-nuUv Avi`cKti | nuU`Z nuU`Z fvtte,
cwi wPZ KvTiv mvt_ t`Lv ntj ZvtK `wo Kwi t`q wKQ`v K_v ej te| Kx th hM ctotQ, epr
gvbtl i mvt_ tKD K_v ej tZB Prq bv! gvbtl i Avi Kx t`vl, wbtRi cwi evti i tj vKRbB
tZv ZvtK Gwotq P`j | KvTiv mvt_ `0`E K_v ej tZ PvBtj Zviv bivbv KvRi evnbv t`Lvq!
A_P Zvi gtb KZ K_v! ZvB gvtS gta` wbtRB wbtRi mvt_ K_v etj |

0l KvK! AvBtqb Pv LvB hvb| 0Niv`wi l cfti NwE t`vKvb t`tK AvQj Z tgvj vi eo tQ`j Avaj
ie tgvj vi wK i`tb AvRgZ Avj x mc0Zf ntj l ci`v`v Zvi tLqj na, ctKtU UvKv bvB; Pv-
cvb Lvte tKgb Kti? ewK Lvte, G-K_v fvetZB Zvi gtb cto eo tQ`j i eD AwOgtbi K_v|
kxi i cqm v fivU wotq 2/4 w`b ci ci AvRgZ Avj xi eo tQ`j Revti i KvTQ GB AwOgb
bwz`xN`bwj k tck Kti | wKs` cvtbi tckvq Zvi wRn`vi AvbvtP-KvbtP tZjv cvo `i` ntv
AwOgtbi bwj kbvq Dtc`v Kti tm ie tgvj vi t`vKvb Awf`g`L aweZ nq |
eqm evovi mvt_ mvt_ KZ gvbl ZvtK tQto tMj, KZ gvbtli ms`uk`Z`vM Kij tm
wbtRi, wKs` 1Kvc Kov Pv cvb Kivi ci eev Rl`tgkv`v cvb Lvl qvi c0Z th `yb0vi
UvbNtmUv tMj bv| GB cvtbi Rb` AvRgZ Avj xi t`vMwst Kg tcvvtZ nq bv| gvbl tZv
fvte AvRgZ Avj xi UvKv cqmvi Afve bvB, Kvi Y Zvi tQvU tQ`j wWvfi et`Sj tZ `vtK
Avtgwi Kv, Aci tQ`j Revti mrfvi bvgv evRvti fwm-Kovi t`vKvb Kti; NvZvt Zvi
Kx, NtO`j t` i nvtZi duK-tcvKi Mwo`q GKUv KvbcvBI hwi coZ!

Avtgwi Kv tM`tQ mj ZvbNzv Avtgwi Kv hvK Avi j Ub hvK Avi g`v hvK Nvpr evcUvi K_v tZv
tKvbtw` b gtb Kti bv! tKvbtw` bl tZv wPwCt wKsev 0v`vtj w` etj evtci tLwR tbi qvi K_v
fvetj v bv? A_P GB tQ`j i Rb` Kx tm Kg Kti tQ? tRvMvj cwz Kti eo Kivi K_v bvB-ev
aijvg; N` Ktj tR fuz`n l qvi ci tm Kx KvEUv bv Kij !NwQ! tmK_v fvetZl AvR tNbv
Kti | wbtRi tQ`j etj Kx nte, tm tZv fvtj v KvR Kti bvB| tniGZj vi tgtqi mti`z wcvz
Kti c`vU evavBtj v; NvZvi ci tm-K_vUv A`Kvi l Kij KZ my` i fvtte! Zv wotq KZ kwj m,
KZ gvgj v-gKl gv; NvZLb hwi` AvRgZ Avj x Rvg wewu Kti gvgj vi UvKv tRvMwo Kti bv-
w` tZv Zvntj GLt`bv tRtj i gta`B cP`Z ntZv, Avgwii Kv Avi hv l qv ntZv bv| tniGZj vi tmB
tgtq gi`j v wv cvb Kti | GLt`bv gvtS gta` Zvi gtb nq, mj Zvb hwi` nvtcdRvtK wotq Kti

Nti AvbtZv Zte tm AvR bwiZi gtl `v`v WvK i`btZ tcZ| Iw`tk ReYvi metq Kti tQ evAv GK tqtq gvb|K| Zvi ejS G-Rxetb `v`v WvK tkvbi fivM nte bv!
 Pr-cvb Lvl qvi ci UvKv bvB tRtbl wej cwi`tkva Kivi fivM Kti tm ctKU nvZovq| ctKU nvZovtZ nvZovtZ UvUv GKUv wgv`v K_v evbvq| Avaj i etK etj , UvVkv gtb Aq cBo`v tMj , cvBtZwQ bv th!
 Avaj ie ZvtK GB tNvi wect`i nvZ t`tk Lvj vk Kti , UAvB`Ov, KvBj w`tqbO`Netj Avmj K_v cvto, UvPv! mj Zvb fvB0i Leiv-Lei Kx?0
 bvdigvb tQij i K_v i`tb AvRgZ Avj xi tPvL tRvov tKgb Qj Qj Kti I`tv, UAvi Lei! tkvbi ie tgvj v| Rxbti KvQ Zvg hv PivBev, Zv tKvbw`b cvBev bv| Rxeb eo Rwlj |0
 PivPvi gtl GiKg Rwlj K_v i`tb ie tgvj v AevK ntZ-bv-ntZB AvRgZ Avj x Zvi t`vkvb Z`vM Kti tQ| mYzivs ie tgvj v tKUvj tZ bZb Pvtqi cvb w`tz w`tz axi j`tq tntU hvl qv epv PivPvi w`tk Zvktq `v`K| PivPvi gv_vq Avmktbi kv`v tqtNi ct`Qi gtZv QvKiv QvKiv Pj ; ci`tb w`tq i`toi tOuv-gqv v cvAwme, cvtq cww`tki Kvtj v RzvNkvj vi GB tj vKUVtK t`tL tK ej`te Zvi GK tcvj v `v`K Avgni Kv mksev Ab` tcvj v fivm-Kovi t`vkvbi gvj K? Avaj ie fvtj v Kti tPtq t`tL, AvRgZ Avj xi QvKiv QvKiv kv`v Pj i`tZi AUkvi tKl nvi gvbtbvi tRv Kti tdtj tQ| AvKvtk `og `og Ki tQ tgn; GLbB ejS ewo` tbtg cote A_P tj vKUV nwtQ vSigtq vSigtq! AvRgZ Avj xi kv`v`n tZv evDKombi evZvfmB cto thtZ eva` A_P So-epoi ctZ Zvi tKvbtv aj`tj c bvB| tj vKUVi AvR Kx ntj v| epo t`tL gvb| Nti tdtj ; mKs` tmi`tk Zvi tKvbtv tLqvj B bvB!
 epo`i`i` ntj v tRvti | ZLb tm Avi Kx Ki te, mKQ`Y D`i`k`nxb nuUvi ci tmvgbv_ mrvvi fivOv emoi eviv`vq Avktq wbtj v| G emotZ tj vKRb `v`K bv| Rvg`vi Avgtj i emoj emevmi A`thvM` ZvB mi Kvi Uemem wbul x0 mrvBb tevW`Suj tqtQ Qv` eivei |

ZZ`Y Zvi kv`v Pj Avi gtl Rortv evOvcvUi Avtki gtZv big `wo w`fR GKvKvi | ZLtbv we`jr hvqvb, epoi QuU j`vM Zvi Mvtq, ZvB GtKvti t`qvj tNtl `wotj t`LtZ cvq fivOv t`qvj i dvtK w`oc` itq AvtQ Kvtj v GKUv mvc| fivM` fvtj v th tPvtL ctovU t`v, Avi GKUvntj mvtci tOvej t`tk i`v tctZv bv| tm GtKvti K`KvomiKv tgti `v`K| GiB gta` j`v` t` Kti epoi cvb Zvi tKvP`v` QvqtQ| mYzivs Gevi ASZ 5 wgvbU GKUv v Pj Kvi NvZv bv-ntj tKvP`v` i Rvj vq tm GtKvti cvMj ntq hvte| GKv`tk mvc Ab`w`tk tKvP`v` i KivUkivU kvgtv tm ctivcvi gvj qv ntq I`tv| mKs` tKvP`v` i Rvj vcvov hZB `v`K GLb tmi`tk bRi t`I qvi mgq bvB| Kvi Y Zvi RvUv GLb nvZi gtvvq| GKUv bovPov Ki t`j B mvtc tOvej gvte| Ggb mgq aovg Kti we`jr Pj tMtj AvRgZ Avj x Zvj So-epoi gta`B tev`tq cto|
 cOtg t`sovq Zvi ci Kvj vepoi emoi mvgtb mekvj eUet`i wbtP w`tq `vovq| GLvbt `wotq t`tk Zvi Avmtj tKvbtv j`vB nq bv| hLb tm tmvgbv_ mrvvi fivOv emotZ tXvtK ZLtbv w`Kkv-wJKv 2/1Uv wQj , GLb Zvl bvB| Zvntj tm emo hvq tKgb Kti! emoi tj vKRb nqtZv w`Sv`Ki tQ| Gevi tm epotZ wFRtZ wFRtZ `v` Pj Kvq: mj Zvtbi gv tZv Avevi Af i vtZB Nvgtq cote| AvRgZ Avj x hLb `v`w `v`w cvtq Nti cOek Kti cvAwme-UvAwme Lj te ZLb PU Kti tktni Rvbi Nv tft0 hvte| ZLb GKtPvU Mvj -Mvj vR ZvtK tLtZB nte| Zv bv nq tLj v, mKs` Avi GKUv j`v` cvte tKv_vq? AvR Kx Zvntj MvgOv

ctiB NvgtZ nte? Zvi tZv Avevi tkvqv-tUvqv e`Lr| G wbtq tktni Rvb Mvj vMvj Kg Kti w; mKs` LvQj Z thgb gi t`j I hvq bv, GB ti vMUVi mvevi bq| hvBvK, tm bv-nq gMx ti vMxi fvb Kti mKQ`Y tKvKvte| ZvtZ hv` Kiv nq|
 `i QvB! tm Gme Kx fvetQ? mj Zvtbi gvotK tm tKv_vq cvte? tktni Rvb tZv gviv tMtQ AvR t`tk 20/22 e0i AvtM| nVr gZ `xi K_v gtb covq AvRgZ Avj x tKvP`v` Pj KvZ Pj KvZ wKl-Kvtj v GB cvbtm AUkvti i Avj Mvj ct_ `v`Z Rvex gvb`li gtZv ctq fjt thtZ emv AZxZ Rxbti Lpiv `v`Z tRvovZvj w`tq hZB t`Levi tPov Kti kvj vi epoi QuU ZZB Zv tft0 t`q| tktni Rvbi K_v KZv`b gtb cto bv tm-K_v tm nj d Kti ej`tZ cvite bv| AvR nVr GB tNvij vMv ivtZ mj Zvtbi gv Gtj v! AvRgZ Avj x memQv wMvOtg tktni Rvbi w`tk hvl qvi cvqZv Kti | ZvtK GLb tevta ivtL tK? tNvij vMv ivZ tZv cv`t`i Rb` kvgbvi ivZ| Av`Ov, Zvi emv ivZ Kx tNvij vMv wQj bv?NvQj | `B wzb w`b AvtM t`tkB Zvi t`vtZi KvR Kiv evi v wQj v| tm tftm hvvQj cv`K eb`vq| ZLtbv `wo-tgvQ ctivcvi I`v`b| Zey mKvj -mekvj PvtQ; metqi AvtMi msvq `cb wvctZi KvQ Pj KwtqUj `Bv` | `cb wvctZi tm mK Drmn, thb wvqUv AvRgtZi bv `cb wvctZi!
 ZLb Zviv `v`ktZv mvti i cvotg Lovi Pi Mtg| evc`v`vi emZvUvq| b`x fivoti Ketj emZvUv tftm hvl qv ctiv cvivemtgZ mvti Pj AvtM| AvRtKi mvti ZLb wQj v ROj vfvq| ivZ-veitvZ wkvj i u`vuv, Kviv Kviv tPvtL bmk evN cotZv| A_ev ntZ cvti GUV meUvB Mj -Ma| hvB tnvK, GB th meRevM, KvRv tgvKgvicvov, tNv cvov, Bgvw`cv, gvR`cvj`NGBme cvov tZv ntj v Zvi tPvtLi mgtb| GB tZv tmi`tbi K_v| GLb th SKGKv mvti NvZLb GB mvti bvg-MU| wQj bv| wj fvti`tbi cti Gi tPvov cvvtvZ`i` Kij | avUevRiv aovg aovg eotj vK ntq tMj tPvtLi cv`tK| tPov Kij tm-I cvitZv| mKs` I me Zvi avtZ mq bv| avUevRv wRvbmUv Zvi `B tPvtLi wv`| bv-ntj tm-wK cvitZv bv m` igiv kni evsK Ktj wbtZ 2/4 weNv Rvg eMj `vev Kitz? DvKj mvtK ejtj B e`v`v Kti w`tZv| tm tZv t`tj vqv i DvKtj i RvgtZB tWiv emvotq cOg w`tk emevm`i` Kti wQj | DvKj mvti Rvgi t`Lfvj Kivi `v`vqZ; wQj Zvi I ci| gvb`li tcvb tcvb tNiv Zvi KvQ GtKvti Amvbxq KvR| Zvi tPtq eis GB fvtj vNvKj mve LvK ntq ZvtK 3 wMvgvj w`v`EK Rvg w`tqtQ| wZv w`j`vi gvb| Mvi e gvb| etj Zvi tKvitiUKvi AvRgZ Avj xK Aetnj v Kti bvB| DvKj mvti et`Sj tZB meRevM GLb Zvi GKZj v emoj Avi GB emoj Kivi UvKv w`tqvQj DvKj mvti wbtR| t`tj vqv i DvKtj i ctZ AvZv`vq KZAZvtera AvRgZ Avj xi `v`Z PviY weNvNUvtj tktni Rvbi e`vciUv GtKvti Pvcv cto hvq| eis tktni Rvbi `v`Zi D`t`i I ci Av`v`v Kti tbg Zvi i`Ob RxbN`v` evsj v g` , Rpv Avi bvi x| t`tj vqv i e`v`vZvq tm DotZ `v`K| 3 wMvgvj Rvg cvl qvi ci tm mK Avb`! tm mK ctZP` tMj vmi ci tMj v evsj v g` tctU Pj v Ktiv, wvkvitZ `B GKUv tqtq gvb| cvUv mKsev Rvvi Avmti wbtRtK ctivcvi `vcb Kti tQto `v` Rxbti bvUvBNGB Kti Kti B tZv ZLb Zvi w`b KvUtv|
 nVr QvKvi QvKiv kv`v Pj Pj qv epoi tcvUv tvtUv Wvqv mpmo w`tj evsj v g` i`v` Dte w`tq tmLvbt gvtLv gvtLv`i` Kti kvxii tbtvZv `v` Ges AvRgZ Avj x tLqvj Kti tm GLb Avi Kvj vepoi emoi mvgtb bvB| Zvntj tKv_vq? Avk-cvtK Zvktq t`tL RvqMUV Zvi AcviiPZ| GUv Kxfite m`e? mvti i Ggb tKvbtv RvqMv AvtQ hv Zvi AcviiPZ? Zvntj Kx Zvi tNvi t`tM? tm tPvL KPj vq, Gv`K-I w`K ZvKv; Nbv RvqMUV tPbv hv`Q

bv| tm tKv_vq tKv_vq mMtqtQ ev `moqtQ me gtb Kivi tPov Kti |Nzjye'vcwii mvt_ tLv ntjv KvRx tgvKgvicvovq, Nbv, wK tgvKgvicvov bqNtjvKRb tgvKgvicvov ej tj l RvqMvUvi bvg Avmtj tNvl cvov; NtgvKgv cvov Avi tNvl cvovi `wNY mvBtW gv+vi cvovi Qvcov gmiRt` bvgv Av`vq Kti tm emwo wcliuQtjv; Nct_ tLv Zjye'vcwii mvt_, Nzvici AvQvj Z tgvvi eo tQtj Avaj i tei NuE t`vKrtb Pr-cvb Lvl qvi l KtqK wgbU evt` i i` ntjv epw| Ntjv gta` tm DVj mMtq tmvgbv_ mnrvi cwv Z'v³ emoi evi`vq| NbvK? NmeB tZv wKvKv gtb AvtQ| Zvntj GB RvqMvUv AcwvPZ tVKtQ tKb? NAv`Qv aijvg tNvi tj tMtQ| Zvntj AvtMi NUbv tZv gtb_vKevi K_v bq| tm Avi Kx Kite, AZ wPsv- fievb tittL bvK eivei tntU hvl qvi wmvstKB ctivcvi Avgj w`tjv| wKs` nuUttj B Kx, Dtt k`nxb tntU hvl qvi tZv tKvrb gvb nq bv| l w`tk epwi `i`b iv`vi Ae`v Ggb ntqtQ th, wi Kkv-wKkv GLb Avi tLv hv`Q bv| d`vmv` AvtV GKUv AvtQ, 4 htm l temk mgq atj tm _vtK mrvvi A_P wPbtZ cvitQ bv wbtRi Gj vKv; G-K_v tm Atb`i KvQ cKvk Kite tKgb Kti? ZvB Gevi bZb GKUv ep`v tei Kij N emoi tbg tCu wKsev mBbteww`t` Lte| wKs` tm th Avevi eKjg! DttKj mvtntei 174 weNv Rvq cvnivv t`l qvi mgq tm duKti KvQ cvZv tewAtZ etm Letii KwMR cotZv| Letii KwMrti GKUv mjev ntjv ZvtZ dtUv _vtK| wKs` GB wNwA Gj vKvi emoi tMtU dtUv tZv `ti _vK, tQuv nitd Kxme tj Lv Zv D`vi Kiv Zvi ctq| LpB Kwv Kvr| dtj cbivq Dtt k`nxb tntU hvl qv Qrov Zvi tKvrb Dcvq _vtK bv| epw cotQ tmB KLb t`tk| mtg teto Pttj tQ ivZ A_P GLttv Zvi tKvrb wntj ntjv bv| Gfvte tMv atj cto _vKtj mvgtb mgn wec` Av`vR Kti AvRgZ Avj x Gevi Zvi wmvst- emwZj KitZ eva` nq| Nbv nq tm 4 hM = 48 eQi hwer emevm KitQ mrvvti wKs` H agv Zttj tKvrb jvf bvB; Nhw` H dtUwbtZ tKvrb Kvr ntZv Zvntj GLttv ZvtK iv`vq iv`vq NjtZ ntZv bv| KB, GLb chS-tZv emoi wKvbi tKvrb nrm tctjv bv! tm Gevi wmvst- tbg, tKvrb wi Kkv-wKkv tctj Avi nvZ Qrov Kite bv| Gi AvtM wi Kkv bvB bvB Kti l `y GKUv th GtKvrti tPttL ctovb Zv wKs-bq| hv fievb ZvB| nVr GKUv wi Kkvi mUvb cvq| AtbK etj -Ktq wi KkvAj vtK i wR Kwttq tmB wi Kkvq l ttv| uW tZvj vB wttjv| Pj S-wi Kkvq etm Avtqk Kti `v` Pj KvZ Pj KvZ AvRgZ Avj x fvte, Zvi ctKttU GKUv UvKvl bvB| wi Kkv fvov t`te tKgb Kti? cti wbtRB mgvavb| `Zwi Kti, Nemoi mvgtb wi KkvAj vtK `wo Kwttq Revti i KvQ t`tk UvKv Gtb t`te| UvKv Avbv Aek` Kómv` GKUv Kvr, tKbv Revti me UvKv-cqmv ivtL eDtqi KvQ; Zeytm GKUv wi `c tbt qvi chw` AutU| Kxfvte UvKv Gtb t`te Guv fvteZ fvteZ tQtj eDtqi `3avj tPnivUv Zvi tPttLi mvgtb `uo tftm l ttv| UvKvi `i Kvti H `3avj tewU vti` ntZ nte A_P 3 wWmgvj Rvgi l ci fvovtPvi GKZj v emwLvvi gvij K GB AvRgZ Avj x! wi Kkv Gtm emoi mvgtb _vtg| Ulvovl evcyU`vKv vb AvmtZuQ0Netj AvRgZ Avj x wi Kkv t`tk tbtg Kvvti boeto duKti ctKttU KttRv ntq gv_v Xvktq t`q| tFZti ctek Kivi ci emoi tPnivv t`tl tLqj nqNAvti Guv tZv Zvi emw bq! Guv tZv igRvb nRxi wZbZj v emw| cti emwUvi w`tk Avi Gkevi fvttvfvte Zwkttq eStZ cvti Guv igRvb nRxi emoi l bq| Zvntj? tm Kvi emw Gtm DttvQ! dtj `*Z Avevi duKti mvgtb hvq| t`tl wi KkvU bvB, wi `vAj vl bvB|

gn#ZP gta` A`wZ GK AUkvti i KEWj Gtm Zvi tPttL-gtL cj Kv nvl qvi gtZv bvov w`tq hvq| tm GLb m`uYfvte w`Kviv GKRb Amvq gvb| Kx Kite ev Kx Kiv DttZttKvrbUvB tftte DVttZ cvitQ bv| epw ZZ`ttY wKQv KgvZ atitQ| Zte epw Kgtj l Zvi tPttLi Svcmvfe KvUvb| Atb`i emotK wbtRi emw gtb Kiv t`tk i i` Kti mKj fj `tjv ZvtK GtKvrti wgtgvY Kti tdtj tm Avcb wKvrb LttR tei Kivi Rb` cvMj ntq l ttv| GtjvcvZwo nuUttZ nuUttZ tm Gevi GKUv eU etqti mUvb cvq| kkvrti eU etq| RvqMvUv wPbtZ Zvi tem tctZ nq bv| tvcvovewo0i `wNY mvBtW mrvvti GKvrti kkvb| tm Avk;-nq, tKbv kkvrti ce`wNY mvBtW meRevMNAvi meRevMNAvi 17 b`f emwUvB Zvi | wK AvtQ| Avi tKvrb wi Kkv bq| GLb tPvL teta w`tj l tm wbtRi emw thtZ cvite| ivZ GLb evUv bv-GKUv tK Rvbt! Lp aKj tMtQ GZUv mgq; hvKttM, Avi tKvrb wPsv- bvB| NGB fievb tkl ntZ bv-ntZ bZb GKUv fievb gv_vProv w`tq l ttv, tLv vZvj v Kx Zvi ev`vti w`tq tKvrb cix`v Kwttq wbtjv? AvtM-cti hvB tnvK, AvU`k eQi ntjv tm bvgv-tivRv wK-VvK Av`vq Kti, w`b w`b g`v kixtd wMtq n`3 Kivi emvUv tek Pvlv ntq DVttQ| Nzvntj tm Ggb Ae`vi gta` cto tKb? wbtRi KZKg`m`ttU Mfxi wPsv- fievb KitZ KitZ AvRgZ Avj x hLb emoi ct_ il qvrb nrvQj wK ZLb, kkvrti eU etqti wP t`tk tftm Avmv GKUv wki i mu`b ZvtK wePvttj Z Kti Zttj | nVr tm tKtC l ttv| Kvbtv Dttmi w`tk wdti hvte Kx hvte bv fvteZ fvteZ GK wgbU e`q ntq hvq| GiB gta` tm tui cvq Zvi cv Pj tQ bv| mgvMZ wki i KvbaYvb epwttRv ivZttK Avttv tew Av`Kti tZttj | Gevi bZb GKUv fq ZvtK Rvotq atj | kkvb t`tk KvbaYvb; NG tZv gZji WwK! AvR Kx Zvi gZj nt`Q? Ntm Avi fvteZ cvti bv| Mj v i`wKtq Avtm| KEttva ntq Avtm| l w`tk KvbaYvb tetoB Pttj tQ| DcvqvS-bv-t`tl tm Kvbtv Dttmi KvQ hvq| t`tl NeUetqti wbtP AUkvti i KEWj i gta` tQov GKLE Kvcv Rovtb m`c`thZ dtUttU my`i GKUv wki | Kx nqNgn#ZP gta` Zvi fttq gvttv Ktt Avtm| wki wU A`uo avvb Zvi KttmUttZ K`ub i i` Kttj tm GtKvrti w`tknivv ntq cto| Rvi R mSstbi Mí tm AtbK i tbtQ, tPttL t`tl wUv mvgtb GB ev`PmU ZvB? w`c`vvc wki wU KvbaYvb Rovtb AvZttv` Kx Zvi bvdigv evv-gvi chw? tm wki wU tkvv`Kvbtv KvQ weMvttj Z ntq cto| Nzjye'vcwii mvt_ tLv nvl qvi ci wbtRi memKQ: fttj hvl qvi gtZv `i`Zcy`NUbv l gL_`eto cto GB wki wU Kvbtv KvQ| Aettktl wki wUttK tm tKvtj Zttj tbgq| ggZvi `utt`wki wU KvbaYvgtj AvRgZ Avj xi gtb nq Guv nvtDvri B mSstb| nvtDvri tQtj tZv ZvtK `v`v etj B Wwkte, wKs` GB gvmg ev`PmU eo ntq Zvi bvdigv evc my ZvttK evc etj `ttKvZ t`te tZv?

gvi "d ivqnvb

cj clogtzi Mi Msi ofmagmzvqo : Mir -fMel gMacv

cj clogz GKRb mZK mPZb Mi Kivi | Mir i Pbvi tbc... Zvi wekl Awfclq itqtQ | tm-K_v wZvb tLvjlvi B cKvk KtiQb MscleukKvq | IB n^fngKwU t_k cVK Msi bvgKiYi tbc... mskZI tctq hvb | Zte GtKvri i i tZB hLb wZvb tj tLb : OGB MsiU tKvb agYKwvbx msKj b ev Uifj Rvbq bq0, ZLb aviYv nq cviki Ici Zui Avv GKUzKg | i Pbv cojz B cVK eSteB tmuU tKvb tMvTi | tmRtb cKvk tNviYvi clogRb cto bv | i i evK wbtq mPbvZB clogmuv Rvbq ti tL Msi tfZti cdek Kitz PvbW | wks clog Miru cviktI tj LtKi tBU cto cbivq gj Avtj vPbvi eBti K_v ej tZ ntQ | OAb Avtj v0 Miru i tktI wZvb tPZ Mri Ici Avtj vKcvZ Kti ej tQb : Omru i Pwzvi nf qcdZ | HwznmK Pwi k0-K0tK GKUz e-Zwsk wotKvY t_k t Lv ntqtQ | Avi mtefcwi vb-Kvj maitK tJ LtKi gtbvngi mZ ZvtK clav t qv ntqtQ | wbr Mri i Avtj vPbv Mir vst-tj LK wtrB Kivi cqm cvtQbN Ggb NUbv AfZceB gtb nq |

Zte tj LtKi e3e maitK wgz tcvY Kiv Pj | wZvb thUvtK e-Zwsk ej tQb, Awg tmUvtK tFvMzwsK ej tZ Pvb | Kti0 Rtb ivav gncvtI bxb wbtq AvmtZb | IB gncvtI0 hwi bixi thsbv nq Zvntj Avgvi clogMKZ kawtKB h_v etj MhY Kiv Pj | clog Mri B tj LK bixi mgKwzvi maitK mvtR± Kti cviktK PgtK t b | Avgv i mvtZ Ggb thsb AvpitiYi Daj mvr Lv KgB t Lv hvq | GB Mri Avgiv Avtj GKUJ welqi AeZvi Yv j Ki terv hv tj LtKi GKUJ maviY (Ktgvb) ceyZvq cwiYZ ntqtQ | tmuU ntj v 0 c0i Aek clog tjtI B GB c0A MZ0 | 10 Mri i GB msM0n Mir Kivi GKUJ wv0 eukotK GmUvej k KtiQb | Kxq fwi I avitKI tRvvtj v Kti ZjtQb | GuU Zvi GK aiti kwiB cwiPvqK | cj clogtzi Mir AvtM croub | maeZ GuU Zvi clog Mir Msi | tm-wePbvq | GB Msi / Mskvri i Zwid c0c | Drcw Z GKUJ cv wntmteI Gi ewZmugx Aege we gvb | A_0 MstmsKthP w K w tql GuU Daj tthw | c0ZU Mri i Rtb c_K KvMri mPti dvB jxd wbtm t n AvKI Yxq GKUJ evcvi | tMvotZB Mir Kvri i Avti Kiu eukoto i Daj b-bv Kiti B bq | tmuU ntj v Mri i vb | cvI-cvIxi cwiPq c0t1/2 | A_0 Mri i cUfng GK t k t_k Ab t k Qvotq ctotQ, cvI-cvIxi v fBwv fBwv RvZmEvi | evsj v tki t0vctU evOvj Rxtbi Mir tj tLvb Mir Kivi | hwi I ej vevj B th Mir t j v evsj v fvlvZB i wPZ | tKvtrv Mir Bsti wR, tKvtrv Avive ev Ab tKvtrv fvlvq | i wPZ ntZ cvitZv | wKsev Gfite ej v thZ cvti th tKvtrv Bsti R ev tKvtrv Avie tj LKI GB Mir mgni tKvtrv tKvtrv Mir wj tL DVtZ cvitZb | Mri i GB f I cwiPq e t j t evi c0vmi Rb cj clogz eiev tctZB cviti | tQvMri AvqZbi GKUJ i ZcYe vci | KZ Kg kt0 GKUJ Mir Mir ntq DVtZ cvti ; Avevi tQvMri i we-wZ KZ t cj wZ ntZ cvti thUvtK eo Mri i tPtq eo gtb nq | cj clogz AvovB cvZvi Mir wj tLQb Avevi clog GK dg AvqZtbi Mir i itqtQ GB eBtq | wvZg Mir w : ARst-ARstq Ges b gwz Zte GB w Mir i tj LtKi c0ZvbvZkxj

eukotmgab aviY KtiQ | msfjB cwi mti i Mri thgb tj LtKi kw3Evi wclwU c0vY wgtZ cvti, tZgub wvZi Mri i Zvi gwYqvbi wti vktZ cvti | OARst-ARstq0 Msi Abvb Mri i avivmKZvq mgwuk0 aviY Kti i wK0v v j Qv | Kiv Avbag Kwnbxi f cteb cviktI | tj LK th inm | DrKEv Zvi KtiQb GB Mri ZvtZ cVK tkl c0v chS-t0Q hvb, hvK etj, GK wtkv m | hwi tgvUv vtm ej tZ Pvb Zvntj ej v hvq, Mri i gj w_g Avgv i cwi wPZ | wks Gi Dc vcbv Y, wgvMhigvZvi tKSkj Ges Awstg Pqk vb- me wgv t q GuUk GKUJ DctfM | 0bZb0 Mir Kti ZjtQ | Rxtbi mviZ Kx Ges gZi ci Kx nq- RMtZi metPtq Avtj wPZ wU wRAvvi GK aiti DEi c0vbi 0 tmvm0 t w Mri i Dcmsvri | GB Mri t LtZ cvte, GKRb wAvbxi gZi ci c0B w wtm tj Lv wJ : 0... c0Z tKB GKw b t t h w Zv Avvnti gnmtZi Kiv KwU t0tZ cvite | Avi tRtb ti tL, c v, kw3, MwZ Gme maitK t Zvign hv Rvb Zv AtbK tjtI B LwEZ I AmaitY0

Msi Aci epEg Mir 0 b gwz i Kij ce eu c0Pvb- 250-300 Lx-v0; vb Avie | AvBvqg Rvtnj qvZi hti Mi wKwR cwiPq Zjt aiv ntqtQ GtZ | gj Z atgP BvZvnti AvskK cwiPq Zjt aivi tFzi w t q atgsv vb wclqB BsmZ c0vb KtiQb tj LK | hwi I me wQv Qvotq tkl chS-GuU ntq DvvtQ bi-bvixi t0gib Mir, th t0g agtq cwiPqK Dctv Kti hvq | GKB mt1/2 gvemEvi hv3kxj I v0v gtbwPiytK Etay vb t qv ntqtQ Mri | GB Miru cVK DctfM Kiteb, A_0 ej tZ PvbW cvti Avb B cv Kiteb | GKRb Mir tj LtKi GB kw3 AR0tK Aek B cksm Kitz nq | GB cwi mti tj LtKi fvlvva I fvlv0q wbtq tUv K_v ev hvK | wkl Kti GB Mri tj LK Avieq cwi t ek GmUvej k Kivi Rb c0i Avive ka envi KtiQb, tmBmt1/2 chwP c0qM KtiQb | GuU th Acwi vhwQj Ggbv ej tev bv | eis clogz evsj v fvlv (mvayntj Avtj Avkl Yxq ntZv) envi Kti i Mri i tgvU i v Kiv th Zv etj Avgvi aviYv | Msi GKwaK Mri clvb Pwi t vkwK Nivbvi Ges Zvt i e3e AtbKLwb c0Umj f | Awg tUv Mir t_k D vniY w tZ Pvb :

GK. K. mvgtb t_k GB e i Uvi GKUJ Avtj wKZ AeZj fvr Avgvi tFzi Kivi agY tja Avl wUtk Ab i Kg GKUJ c0Yv bvq wmx Kti Pj wJ | hwi I Rvb t i H Avtj v-AUKvri i AvfvmB mZ | tFzti wmtq tmB Avfuz wj Z Kiv hvq Zte ZvtZ m. tbb | Avgvi it3 AvtQ cwi eRtKi nb | Zv tKv v Avw w i ntZ cwi bv | tKvtrv Rbc AvgvtK ZB Kitz cvti bv | Avgvi GB tFzi Kivi D M0embvi Lei AtbtKB Rvtr | ... Av GKRB igY hvK Awg nqtZv tKvtrv b ej tZ cvitev bv th, tm PvbTj Awg GB LwEZ Rxtbi gi tZ P v gvj Kivi Pvl Kitz i wR AvwQ | ... (tMj vcl i obv)

GK. L. Avgvi gtb nq, Bw 0 w fPZvq evv v Kivi dtj gvb | tms thP Atj skK Avb Abvreb Kitz e_0q | (H) b. AvQv Mvb wK me vB tKvtrv BsmZ enb Kti? BsmZ ev Avfvm? tKvtrv e w3 ev cwi wZi w tK Avtj wbt R Kiv wK mxtZi Dti k? (j wv I civer weK grm Kbv)

Aek` tj LtKi tKvtbv tKvtbv evK`tk KueZvi c0w³ wntmetel wetePbv Kiv thtZ cvti | GiKg `w evK` Ztj w`wQ; f`tj hmwQ bv th eBtqi GKwU Mt`ri c`avb cv`iv c`Pxb Avit`ei Kue |

- cY` bMwAvi weAvcb nt`Q ct`Y`i Kico Ges thSbteva thb tevi Lv |
(j`wv l civev`weK grm`Kb`v)
- cjt`li Av`v cjt`livB textS | KviY tm t`Ltz cvq tMwv RMtZ Zvi wj tzi mgZj` Avi wKQytbB |
(Kvqtivi KKi)

mvayPuj tZi msugk`v Kti wbx`v Pj tZ cvti | wKs` AmveavbZv Kvg` bq | Qbw x Mvth cweI c`Y0Mt`r GB AgbthvM cxov`vqK |

cj c`gtZi Mf` tjt`v wbtq AtbK K_v ej v thtZ cvti , gj Z mgqv`vte GLvtbB mgwB UrbtZ eva` nr`Q | Dcmsv`ti GUKzej v c`hvRbxq th, evsj vt`tki tQvUMi fe`tb bZb `r` Avbv Ri`wi | tmB bZbtZj GKUv mstKZ Avgiv thb t`cvg GB M0s` | ej v fvtj v, GUv mPbvgt` | tj LK c`Mv Awfubtek l Pp` t`fZi w`tqB mstKZw`tk GKwU Aege w`tZ mg_` nteb AvMvgt`Z, GiUB c`Z`vkv | Avgiv Zui mvdj` Kvgbv Kwi |

gvnepe tgrtk` AvR i vtZ tKv_vq Ngytev

AvCvq tj vKRb Kg | `cjt` t`tk Ngywb ejo | wVRwjs | gvtS gvtS VwEv cj Kv evZvm | Lwvj tPvtL ejo c`q t`Lv hvq bv | wKs` GKUz nuUj gv_v w`fR hvq | gvtK0 t`tk GKevi tei nI qvi tPov Kti wQ `cjt`i ci | GB w`b, KLB `cjt` Avi KLB weKvj Nwo Qvov tevSvi Dcvq tbB | tewtq hvtev tKv_vq? l l`tai t`vKvb t`tk AvatFRv ntq Avevi gvtK0UB wdti wQ | ZLb l l`tai t`vKvb tPv v Pvnwb w`tq t`tL wbtqvQ, ZLb weKvtj i `yq aiv `cjt` GB gvtK0, eBtqi i`vK cwi wPZ eB` tjt`vi c0Q`, BDubfvwm0 Gj vKv, wcvRi tLvj v PZj, tgN, AvKvk, mh`Gmtei gta` Avj`v v Kti hvI qvi gtZv tKvtbv `vb wK Avgvi c`w`extZ AvtQ | thLvtb AwQ, tmLvtb hvB wKfvte? Zbtq` i l Lvtb GKw` b hvtev etj wQj vg | Avgv` i Zbtq w`tq Kti tQ | eDtK wbtq GtmQj GKw` b | GfvteB Avtm l iv, eDtK cjt`bv AvCv, eUz evUe, RvqvUv wPwbtq w`tZ | t`gtqUv tek fvtj v, `g bv wbtq i ayK_v etj hvq | gvtK0i wmo`Z etm AtbK Avjvc Kiti jv | Avgv` i cjt`bv w`tbi K_v Rvth AtbK | LwUbwU` tjt`v etjS wv`Qj wR`v v Kti Kti | Zbtq Mf` Kti `vKte | wK thb bvg t`gtqUv | GLb wKQ`Z gtb cotQ bv | cotq, nVr Gkevi gtb cto hvte | GKUv GbmRi tZ Mtel Yvi KvR | Zbtq bwnK AvRKvj tj Lvi tPov Kti | AtbK w`b Pp`tbB, ZvB bwnK eo c`w`Avtm bv | KtqKUv c`v`vtevj wj tL`tQ | nmi`tevj, c`v`vtevj | Zbtq Zvi K_v i tLb at`i etj wQj, Avtmb bv GKw` b, Avcbv`K covte, t`g v w`b t`tk fvevQ | l` i emoi ct` AtbKUv c` tntU wltq Avevi wdti Gj vg | Kuvj evMv Xij t`tk | G i Kg tZv Atb`K AvtQ | Avgv` i mg`qi | Avgv` i? Awg t`PwQj vg Ab` i mg`q | LUKv Zey`v`K, t`tk hvq | AtbK mgq tMj l wK gvb | GKB i Kg `v`K? nqtZv K_v i K_v wnmvte etj tQ | wgb Kti bvb | emo wltq f`tj tM`Q | Avi `vKtj B ev Kx | tmB Pv`w`w, `GKUv wgw0 K`vevZ0, Zvi ci w`vq | GKw` b Gtm tL`q hvteb | wKs` GKw` b tL`q tM`j tZv nq bv, AvR`Ki GLbKvi GB `cjt`i Lvevi ` i Kvi | cjt`bv eU` i m`z Avi tcvlvq bv | PvKwi, K`wi qvi, gaj v t`dj vi Ww`web wbtq K`vevZ0, GKUz mgq tM`j MÜ ntZ `v`K | Kx Kiti Qb AvRKvj, P`j Kx fvte, tkl ch`S` w`tqUv Kiti j bB bv GBme | gv_vUv GK`g w`fR wltqUj | t`fRv gv_v i`wKtq | tM`Q Avcbv ntZB | AvCvq AvR i ayg`y GtmQj, mÜ`vi AtbK ci, `Uv`bv QvZv nvtZ | GB c`w`exi GK AvRe msmvwi g`y `vi`Y GK `Uv`bv QvZv nvtZ | Zvi QvZvUv w`tk Zwnk`q fvej vg AtbK mgq | Pvi wU w`Z`c`qvRbxq wR`vbm tKvtbv w`b tKbv ntj v bv QvZv, gmb`vM, j vBUvi l i`g`j | G` tjt`v Kvtiv nvtZ t`L`j Zwnk`q t`L`z B`Qv Kti | AvRKvj tZv c`q AvtmB bv | Gtj l tmB KvK mÜ`vq, Cl`RvMv`bv `Uv`bv QvZv nvtZ | `Rtb nqtZv wmo`i tMrovq etm Avjvc nq | Avj`v v Kti K_v ej vi gtZv wKQz`K Aek0 AvtQ, GtZw`b ci? Zeyg`y GKUv K_vq PgtK DVj vg | l i gtZv gvi `v`v c`Z0vb w`t`vax, th bwnK Qvcbv Av`i`tkl GK mgq c`Z0vb gtb Kiti Z`i` Kiti wQj, tm-B ej tjt`v, t`L tZvi eqm Kiti Zv? `wU`dvBf l`tk A`v`vDÜ `wU`dvBf, Avgvi `wU`Gbu nte mvg`tbi gvtP` tZvi GKUv eBl wKs` ntj v bv | Avgvi tmB PwUvB j v` | tZvi Avgvi bvg | AvRKvj tKd t`bq bv | ZB wj LwQm wKvb

Rwb bv, Avgv tUvUwj wKQB wj mL bv, di dvBf Bqvim| fve| Avgv`i `tciB K_v_tj vi
m½ GKevi wgvj tq t`L| KfZv Avkv-Avkv`v, ZLb gtb nZv DB Avi tmU UzDBb w
l qvi °evU bVD, Avgvi gtb nq, bU tmU DB Avi tmUUYW Uz w` l qvi ° Avgvi GKUv tqtq
AvfQ, GBtU cto| Avgv cZv`b l tK ewj tUK w`m l qvi °GR BU BR, tWvU UB Uz tPÁ
BU| `i ayi tb tMj vg| ej tZ PvBj vg, wgvj Kw d`wgvj j vBtd tMj G K_v_tj vB etj |
dwmKs WmM| tZvZj vZ tZvZj vZ K_vUv gtb LB t`tK tMj | ZvZB l AvgvK cDq _wgtq
w`tq wPrKvi Kti DfVwQj, tbn tbn w`úP wCR| Avi K_v Rgtj v bv| Pvtqi `vg wgvUtg `°Z
Ptj tMj | Avgv Avgvi w`m tmi wDZq AskUv mvRvZ vKj vg, d`wgvj j vBtd tMj gvbj
AmmOdl ntq l tV| GLb `kUv KwO, mvto mvZUvZB cDq me t`vKv eU ntq tMjQ| gÁy
ev Zbtq Kviv KvQ t`tK KwO-wk UvKv vbtq ivLj nZv, tj vKj evm tmvbi Mvl hvl qv
thZv| GLbKvi gZv Lv qv`v qvi wSvUv AcDm½K| ýavUv cDq gti thZv etmQ|
Lveti i wvDZ ms`vb Ovov ¶javi K_v AvfM bv| wki Kvj `i bUQ th KwZcq cZ½ wKwvi
dj AvfQ| wbgv gRg`vi | Kvi `šZK_vq thb ctoVj vg KwD nVDm wbtqi m½ t`Lv
ntj wZv etj wQj b, wMvUvU bv LvBtq hvl qvi mgv wvzvovi `vgUv w`tq thl | tmvbi Mtq
e`i cwi Kvi tQj `tj v AvfQ| t`i KvQ tciQZ cvi tj `v tbi vKv-Lvl qv wvDZ| Ni-
msmvi wvxb A`ivDU wUvBf GKRb tj vK l t`i KvQ LpB tKŠZn j i wclq; `ß
GKRb cjt v wj Uj g`vMvRtb `ß GKUv KwZvl nqtZv cto _vKte| tmLvB thZv nte
Ggbl tZv bq| Rietbi Ggb GKUv cDŠ-wK Gtm `wotqU th wbi v` weOvvi `cæGLb
GKgv l j ý` ntq `vovtj v Avi Gi Rb` AvgvK kni i GK cDŠ-t`tK Ab` cDŠ-nb` ntq
Nfi teovZ nte? Ggbl tZv AtbK w`b wQj iv`vq iv`vq mvivUv ivZ Ptj tMjQ, cvj tki
tPvL dmk w`tq, AvCvq, Aemti, Rte, wknitY| AvR tm i Kg w`b bq| VÉv evZm,
epó| Ri`wi Ae`v kni i cDZv b GKUv cvMj i m½ t`Lv nq, tgvv t`tK DÉti tZi
bv`vi LjUi tMrovq| Avgvi tPvL tPvL ti tL GKw`b AtbK¶Y Zwk tq wQj 13 b`f LjUi
cvMj | Kx thb etS l Vvi tPov Ki wQj | fvmvDZ GKevi wvRb iv`vq GK cvMj epo tWtK
etj wQj , GB cvMj v AvgvK tZvi m½ wbtq Pj | ZvK wRÁvmv Kti wQj vg, cvMj v ej j v tKb
epo gv, Pj j`f t`BLv? epo etj wQj , cvMj wK AtZv mnR teUv, cvMj cvMj tPtb| tZvK
t`tLB Avgv wPtbwQ| ZB cvMj | AvgvK tZvi m½ wbtq Pj | G cvMj wU nqtZv tZgb
GKUv wKQz etS DVtZ PvBwQj | tmw`b t`tK l tK Kvqgtb Govtvi tPov Ki wQj | Kvi thb
ZvKv tvi m½ thb Lp wgv AvfQ l i | Avgv` Qdvi gZv tPvL| Qdvi fiv vKtj l nZv|
nqtZv AvgvK wKQz ej tZl tPvtwQj cvMj Uv| wKvtj tgvv chS-wMtg nVr tZi bv`vi
LjUi tMrovq tPvL Ptj wMtwQj | kixiUv wki wki Kti DfVwQj nVr| cvMj Uv tB| epó Avi
VÉv evZm t`tL nqtZv RvqMv e`j Kti tQ| kni wK cDZv tbi Zj bvq `°Z Nvgtg ctoVQ
AvR| GMvUvUvZB wvDc| bmk f`tq gi `tj v mU`v mU`vZB Lpwi tZ XtK ctoVQ| Gi
tPq PgrKvi mgv Avi AvfMw| wCR, wKj wU Avm Aj , l B cvMj Uv tK, AvgvK, Avgv` i
gZv me j`f`ub cDj Zwi t`qZtK| wv`vUj , e`Uwv | GKUv Avgv`Rc `°Z Ptj tMj | tKv_vl
nwi Y AvR nZtQ wKvi | KwVj evMv tbi w`tK hvl qv hvq| evRv i AvfM gKv d`tKi evm|
GKUv Ni , GKUv ev`ig, GKUv `i Rv| l B Nti mRj vKtZv, mRtj i eD vKtZv|
GfZw tbi gKv dK w`tq Kij v bv| l i gZv tMvOv tbi tQj ! tm` mwdm t`qU| wv`vUj ,

`šU°evU tj vbwj | tKb th GtZv MvRv Lvq| KLtbn e`w°MZ wcltq K_v etj bv| wbtRi gta`
wbtR _gLB ntq AvfQ| l i l LvB tMj mvto `kUvi AvfM thZv nq| bbtj tgBb tMU eU|
evmvi mvgtbi t`vKv t`tK tgvvBtj GKUv Kj w`tj tbtg Gtm `i Rv Ltj t`q| ZvB
Kitev wKv t`f`ewQ GKevi | AvR tKv_vl hvl qvi B`Ov KitiQ bv| wvDZ GK ivZi Nfji
Avkv`v l wK gti hv`Q| Kvi cDZ thb GKUv Avfvgv, ivM, t¶vrf cDj fite `vbw teita
DVtQ| AtbKw`b AvfMi ¶Z thb gv_vPov w`tq DfVtQ nVr| l B cvMj vUvB wK| l i m½
t`Lv nq ci t`tK cDj fite _gtK AwQ| GKUv cvMj i epu nwm Avi AtPbv Aaxi
`wocvZ Avgvi memKQ l j U-cv j U Kti w`t`Q| Avgv wK ARvŠ-l i m½ wbtRi Zj bv Kti
tdtj wQ| AvgvK wK GB fwiZ, GtZv eqtm l Nvgv tbi GKUv `v tbi AwbDqZv, wKQB bv
n l qvi wPŠ-cDj fite AvpvgY KitiQ? bmk G ntv tmB cjt v AvfLi wvqvgZ mspvgY,
AtbK w`b bv wj Ltj hv nq, Apwi Zv`f`cDj Avi AwbDZ Kvgti gZv wKQz Amsj MvAwv`-
wclq| i feZ| n`v, GLb i feZi K_v gtb cotZB cvi | l tK GKw`b etj wQj vg ai
Ggbl tZv ntZ cvi, Avgv wKQB ntZ cvi j vg bv| cvivUvB e`_° gtb AvfQ, e`_°kÁUv
D`Pvi Y KitiZ wMtg KtZvUv AvZwvKv gv_vPov w`tq DfVwQj | tm etj wQj , tZvi wK gtb
nq Rwb bv, Avgvi wKŠ` e`_° DB_Wb, AvfM fvtj v wj LtZv GLb t`tLB bv, gvtS gvtS
cjt v eU`i l LvZv Zvi bvg t`Lv hvq Ggb t`tKi Rvxb fvtj v j vM| G ai tbi K_v
gvbj wvKv Kti etj bv| i feZ GLb gvj qvkvq, eQi cvtPK ntv, l tK wRÁvmv Kiv
`i Kvi l wK tmw`b wvKv Kti etj wQj , bmk Ggvb Ggvb| i feZ nqtZv eŠZ tcti wQj ,
Kvi Y Avgv`i gta` l B cDg me tQto Mtg Ptj wMtwQj | tmLvB t`tK wgvv kvK
wv tte gvj qvkvq| GKevi i feZmn Pvi `Kj vi mvgtb MvRv UvbwQ, l B Ae`vZB GKUv
cvj k fiv Gtm `vovtj v| cDtg tLqv Kwv w| i f ej t v, tkl UvUv w`tq Pj MvotZ
wMtg evm; gvgv Gtm ctoVQ| Zwk t`q t`wL GK f`tj vK cvj k fvtbi tFZi t`tK
WvKtQ|
igbv vUv GmAvB| KtqKw`b AvfM Gvj d`vU ti vW GKUv KvUv j vk cvl qv wMtwQj|
cvj tki B`Ov wQj tmB gvqvg dvm t`q GKUv eo At`i gvj Lmvte| GmAvBtqj bvgUv f`j
tMwQ| Zvi cDg BvUv t`vMkbuUv Avgv Lp DctfvM Kti wQj vg|
bvg?
Avgv wv i`Éi |
bvg?
Avgv wv i`Éi |
l B Pz wbi cjtZiv Ztmv bvg KQ|
g`v mvgtj K_v etj b| Avcub Rv tbb Avcub Kv`i Av`i ÷ KitiQb?
Avcbv i Kviv?
DB Avi tcv t`qU|
evm KB?
G cv`exi me evmB Avgv`i i evm| me Ni B Avgv`i Ni |
_vKv KB? Lvm KB?

hLbB Njg A_ev ¶lav j vM meþP¼q Kv¼Qi eimvi `i Rvq Kov bmo| tUmetj XlKv fivZ tL¼q
 i¼q c¼o| Avgiv G c¼_exi me gv¼qi mš¼b| tMv A_vÜ Av`¼B¼qi gv`vi |
 tmm`¼bi g¼Zv Af` c`v`vb w`¼q j KAvC| j KAv¼c t¼qvi Av¼M wRÁvmv K¼i¼Qj KvD¼K
 Lei w`¼Z n¼e w¼Kbv, t¼dv ev wP¼W| I iv w¼w¼Z n¼Z t¼q¼Qj tKv_vl t¼K Qrov¼bvi tP¼v
 n¼e w¼K bv, A_¶ UvKv-cqmvi ms`vb Av¼Q w¼Kbv| kw³ P¼¼vcva`v¼K tM¼Zv¼i ci UvBg
 gv¼MmR¼bi c¼Q` n¼q¼Qj| Avgiv etj¼Qjvg, w¼¼¼j DB l¼q¼U w¼G¼G¼ Kfv¼R|
 j KAv¼c w¼Zb¼`b h¼l¼qvi ci I iv w¼w¼Z n¼q¼Qj, gv¼ Lm¼bvi m¼vebv t¼B| Av¼K`dv
 c`v`vb w`¼q t¼to w`¼q¼Qj| h¼Zme cvM¼j i`j| GmAvB¼qi gš¼`i¼b nvm¼Z nvm¼Z
 Avgiv tewi¼q c¼o¼Qjvg| AvR c¼j k a¼tj t¼B GKB K_v tei`te bv| w¼w¼Z| GK¼v eqm
 _v¼K| i¼b¼Q c¼j k b¼w¼ GLb AvB¼W KwW`¼L¼Z P¼q| Kx fv¼e Zviv? e¼sv¼`¼ki me
 gv¼b¼i I G¼KK¼Uv AvB¼W t`Lv¼bvi g¼Zv c¼i Pq`Zwi n¼q Av¼Q| ü DBj w¼M¼ w¼`v¼ AvB¼W|
 Aek` I iv a¼tj GK¼v KvR n¼e, tek K¼qK¼`¼bi GK¼v`v¼w¼K¼v n¼e| Ggb w¼K I B
 w¼K¼v¼q eÜzevÜet`i wP¼W w¼j L¼ZI n¼q¼Zv ejv h¼te| w¼KŠ` AvR Awg tKv_vl h¼tev bv|
 tKv¼bv eÜzev AvZ¼t¼qi eimvq Kov t¼to ej¼tev bv, t¼Zv`i GL¼vb _vK¼Z G¼vg| K¼v¼v
 Kv¼Q w¼M¼q g; yK¼É R¼v¼tev bv, AvR m¼v¼ w`¼b LvB¼b w¼K¼B| c¼j k a¼tj G¼j ej¼tev, Awg
 cvM¼j | GK¼U cvM¼j th kw³¼Z bM¼et`¼n, w¼bt¼t¼v¼P ¼jK¼U K¼i c¼_ex¼K, Awg tZgbB GK
 cvM¼j | cvM¼j | Awg w¼¼vš-w¼t¼q t¼t¼¼Q| Avi GK¼U ci Awg Q¼U h¼tev t¼B cvM¼j i
 Kv¼Q| n¼q¼Zv Awg Zvi fv¼v eš¼Z t¼t¼¼Q| Kvi m¼½ t¼b Zvi w¼j | n¼q¼Zv Awg Zv¼K
 wP¼b¼l t¼j¼Z c¼wi Lv¼bK¼Uv tP¼v Ki¼j | Avg¼v`i c¼wi wP¼Zi`¼tj c¼j k Av¼Q, Wv³vi Av¼Q,
 gv¼Mi`¼vj¼, Gb¼R¼I eo KZ¼, e`¼vcPv M¼el K, GR¼vi tiv¼Mx, Mg¼P¼i, gv_v tgv¼U Avg¼v
 meB Av¼Q| GKRB cvM¼j _vK¼e bv G w¼K K¼i n¼q| w¼c¼Ri w¼t¼Pi evi¼`v¼t¼vg, j¼v¼t¼wi i
 w¼m¼oi t¼M¼ov¼q, P¼i`K¼j¼vi t¼F¼Zi, AvK¼t¼k, evZ¼t¼m, M¼fxi iv¼Z Awg L¼R teov¼tev t¼B
 cvM¼j¼K| ej¼tev, fv¼B Avg¼t¼K w¼div¼m bv, t¼Zvi m¼½ t¼b| Zvi ci, t¼Zi b¼v¼i L¼U¼i w¼t¼P et¼m
 `¼R¼b iv¼Z-w`¼b GK¼v¼q tKv¼bv K_v bv etj Kw¼U¼q t¼tev| Avg¼v`i bM¼Zv w`¼t¼q t¼Zv¼v`i
 N¼i i t¼Niv¼U¼t¼ci evB¼i et¼m t¼Zv¼v`i N¼gi t¼F¼Zi`¼t¼`¼c¼e g¼Zv t¼R¼M _vK¼tev, p¼i-e¼m
 nvm¼Z t¼t¼U cot¼v, bM¼et¼P¼L ivL¼tev t¼Zv¼v`i t¼P¼t¼L|

i "evBqvr Avntg` ¶YRb¼ Av¼tj v wP¼i š¼b AÜK¼i

H bM¼i i A¼bK w¼K¼B Avg¼v`i Kv¼Q we¼wš¼Ki g¼b n¼Z cv¼i | hw` I GB we¼wš¼B Zv¼`i
 R¼b`¼`¼fw¼eK| GB thgb, I Lv¼bK¼i ewm¼`viv me D¼t¼v K¼i n¼U¼| Avi Zv¼B t¼KD n¼U¼j
 g¼b n¼Z cv¼i w¼c¼Qv`¼Q| e`¼Z c¼¶¼ Gfv¼teB Zviv P¼j¼P¼j K¼i | I Lv¼b c¼_w¼K`¼¼j i M¼É
 t¼t¼v¼bvi ci t¼KD Avi c¼o bv, mevB cov¼q tgv¼Ugv¼U`¼`¼kw¼¶¼Z gnv¼Av¼b¼`i emem aiv
 P¼j | I Lv¼bK¼i c¼_c¼w¼K¼v Avi eB¼q hv t¼Lv _v¼K Zv c¼o D¼t¼v¼B m¼WK a¼t¼Z n¼q|
 thgb, t¼Kv¼bv c¼w¼K¼v Lei tei`¼t¼v ümK¼j w¼K¼O¼gv¼b¼i i p¼qm¼x¼vi g¼t¼o w¼w¼Z a¼i w¼t¼Z n¼e
 c¼Y`i Ggb gj`ew¼x t¼KD KL¼tv t`¼L¼b Av¼M| w¼Ksev ÜAg¼K¼K Gevi Gevi m¼te¼PP c¼`¼vi
 ÜbMi Db¼q c`¼K¼i R¼b`¼ g¼b¼v¼Z Kiv n¼q¼Q|Ü Zv¼t¼j a¼i w¼t¼Z n¼e Zvi g¼Zi`¼v¼`¼k
 K¼v¼R¼i n¼Z Avi t`¼ix t¼B| A_ev bMi c¼k¼m¼bi t¼Kv¼bv M¼š`¼t¼Lv Av¼Q ÜG bMi c¼Éb
 K¼i¼Q¼b w¼Z¼b|Ü a¼i w¼t¼Z n¼e bM¼i i R¼b`¼ w¼Z¼B me¼P¼ te¼k we¼i¼w¼Zv K¼i¼Q¼b| hw`
 msev` I¼v ÜbMi c¼k¼m¼K c¼i¼c¼i 7 evi I¼b¼w¼= c¼`¼vi R¼q K¼i¼Q¼b|Ü w¼w¼Z _v¼K¼v th¼Z
 cv¼i Zvi t¼P¼ eo`¼p¼w¼ZevR Avi t¼KD b¼q| GB n¼t¼v tgv¼Ugv¼U H bM¼i i Ae`¼v| Zte`¼zeZ¼
 `be`¼w¼K Ae`¼v t¼K w¼el¼q¼t¼j v Avgiv thfv¼te D¼cj¼w¼ K¼i¼Z cv¼i¼, I Lv¼bK¼i ewm¼`viv
 Zv cv¼i bv, Zv¼`i Kv¼Q GmeB m¼F¼Zvi av¼v¼m¼K¼Zvi Ask¼g¼v¼| Avi Zv¼B GB D¼t¼v¼`¼
 Zv¼`i Kv¼Q we¼wš¼Ki g¼b n¼q bv| n¼eB ev K¼ K¼i, bM¼i i c¼k¼mb Avi w¼g¼M¼q Ggb fv¼e
 _¼t¼q¼j m¼U¼w¼i t¼g¼b P¼j, th t¼Kv¼bv we¼wš¼-w¼Ksev w`¼et¼j¼v¼K¼i g¼Zv m¼Z`¼K¼I Zviv evi evi
 D¼t¼v K¼i c¼P¼i K¼v¼q t¼B W¼rv¼ w¼g¼`¼U¼l GK¼m¼g¼ m¼Z`¼ (!) Avi P¼v¼š-m¼Z¼U¼l i¼fv¼š¼w¼Z
 n¼q N¼`¼ w¼`¼q (!) | I Lv¼bK¼i w¼P¼v¼i¼v¼q¼t¼v¼Z w¼P¼v¼i K¼MY t¼P¼t¼L K¼t¼j v K¼ico c¼o et¼mb|
 t¼Kbbv Av¼B AÜ (!), Z¼te mev¼ R¼b`¼ m¼gv¼b w¼K¼v G w¼el¼q¼ w¼t¼q t¼Lv¼bK¼i Kv¼v¼v t¼Kv¼bv c¼ke
 t¼B, Aek` mev¼ R¼b`¼ m¼gv¼b A_¶ m¼g`¼ w¼el¼q¼U Zv¼`i tevS¼v¼ c¼Q¼v¼R¼b n¼q bv, t¼Kbbv,
 I Lv¼b Kv¼v¼v w¼P¼v¼i`¼i`¼ n¼t¼j, bMi c¼k¼mb t¼K`¼i`¼i`¼ K¼i w¼g¼M¼q¼t¼j v Av¼M¼fv¼MB thfv¼te
 Zvi m¼¼t¼K¼w¼fv¼beZ`¼ c¼wi t¼ek¼b Kiv`¼i`¼ K¼i, Zv¼Z K¼i w¼P¼v¼i¼K¼i t¼Zgb t¼Kv¼bv K¼B
 K¼i¼Z n¼q bv, w¼Z¼b t¼P¼t¼L Kv¼j¼v c¼w¼ev¼v Ae`¼v¼ZB m¼WK (!) w¼¼v¼š-w`¼t¼q w`¼Z cv¼i¼b
 Av¼qv¼t¼m|
 tgv¼U K_v Avgiv h¼v¼ GLb G mg¼q emem Ki¼U, H bM¼i t¼M¼j w¼w¼Z fv¼teB Avg¼v`i
 cv¼M¼j me`¼`¼-Kiv n¼e| AvRe w¼P¼o¼qv¼ w¼n¼t¼m¼te w¼P¼o¼qv¼Lv¼b¼q cv¼v¼t¼j I w¼w¼š¼ n¼l¼q¼i w¼K¼O¼t¼B|
 H bM¼i i cv¼k t¼N¼l GK m¼j¼½ P¼j t¼M¼Q t¼K¼v¼q t¼K R¼v¼b| t¼KD et¼j, GB m¼j¼½ P¼j t¼M¼Q
 c¼_ex¼i t¼k¼l c¼t¼š¼t¼ Ave¼i t¼KD et¼j GB c_ w`¼t¼q¼B fv¼el`¼Z P¼j h¼l¼q¼v¼ h¼q| GB`¼t¼Uv
 g¼Zev`¼K D¼t¼e w¼t¼j`¼w¼t¼Q, bM¼i¼U¼B c¼_ex¼i t¼k¼l c¼t¼š¼-w¼Ksev fv¼el`¼Z b¼q GB c¼_ mev¼B
 eZ¼g¼v¼U¼KB t¼Lv¼q¼q| w¼KŠ`¼ GmeB ci`¼ú¼we¼t¼iv¼x Av¼gv¼b gv¼I, w¼w¼Z K¼i w¼K¼B R¼vb h¼q
 bv| AbM¼ni, w¼g¼M¼I K¼i g¼M¼R¼t¼v¼Z G m¼j¼½ w¼t¼q w¼b¼q Zv¼B¼t¼c¼w¼U¼K`¼v¼j M¼el¼Y¼v P¼j`¼ay¼
 Zv¼`i M¼el¼Y¼j ä dj¼v¼j K¼w¼¼U¼ t¼Kv¼bv w¼¼v¼š-w¼v¼m¼Z bv t¼c¼i bMi c¼k¼m¼bi B¼Z¼v¼m
 M¼š¼i t¼`¼q¼ Z_`¼t¼KB t¼g¼b t¼q¼ Av¼Z g`¼`¼K, ÜGB c¼_ P¼j t¼M¼j g¼n¼v`¼t¼j¼v¼K| wP¼i c¼k¼w¼š¼-
 A¼j |Ü

uKŠ`tmB grnb>`tj vK mevB thb cwo bv Rgvq tmKvi`Y bMi evmxt` i At`_tmB mj`½gŁ KtVvi wbiVcEv e`e`v tbqv ntqtQ| Kvtjv tcvkivKavix GKwU emvnb G mj`½zi wbiVcEvq wbtqWRZ| Zvt`i nvtZ AZ`vabK A`j mj`½gŁLi Aí` `fiB mD`P Uvl qvi emvbtv| thLvB t`_tK A`aR bMiB chfey`Y Kiv hvq| Avtjv AvtQ wKvix cŁkVŁZ KKi| KKi`_tj v mvi`YB eŁm eŁm tj vj Sivq, Avi thbev thvM` wKviti Avkvq l`r tctZ`_vtK| cŁZw`b G mj`½ t`Lvi Rtb` AmsL` gvb| wfo Rgvq| uKŠ` `t`_tK vekvj dUK Qovv Avi wKQb `kVv`_Rv t`LtZ cvq bv| Zeywfo Ktg bv|

evY`Z G bMtiiB GK Kwei evm| tmvRv nuUvi `vtq G KweŁK tek KtqKevi nmcvZvtj cvVtbtv ntqQj, wPukrmvi gva`tg ZvtK `vfwK (!) Kti tZjvi Rb`| wPukrmv tktŁ temtq GŁm Kwe tdi tmvRv nuUv Avevi nmcvZvtj hvb| tKlevi temtq Kwe Avi tmvRv nuUvi mŁhM cubv| tKbbv Zvi `Łcv tKtU tbqv ntqQj | welqwi e`v`v`w`_tq nmcvZvj KZ`e`Ł RwbqtQ, Kwei KvR KweZv tj Lv| tenk tNvvtdiv Ktj Zvi KweZv tj Lvq weNŁ NUŁZ cvfi | ZvB ZvtK MŁn ivLvi `vq`eb`ve`-Kiv ntqtQ| ZvtK `Łcvfi hSŁv t`_tK gV` t`_qv ntqtQ|

MŁn t`_tK t`_tK Kwe wKQyD`wU K`_verZPuj Ltj b| tmB K`_v`_tj v G i Kg :

AUKvi, mgq Ges eŁvtŁi we`wZ mgvb, GK Ges Atf` | cigvYj wdDkb cŁuqv tkl ntj mŁwŁtf hvte| tKvtrv GKw`b me b`ŁŁ GŁK GŁK nviŁte Zvi tR`wZ| ZLb! i`aB`u`u` Kiv AUKvi | Avgv`i GB gvqvgq cŁ`exi me Astk GKB mgq Avtjv tctŁOvq bv| GŁZv civŁgkvj x mŁhP tmB mvg`_tbb th GKB mŁ½ Avtj wKZ Kite GB tQv`PivPi | ZvtKl wbgggwdK ALŁ mgŁqi `vmZi tgtb Avtjv w`_tZ nq GK Astki ci Ab`ŁKvtrv Astk| GB AŠxv eŁvtŁi mg`wKQb Avtj wKZ nq bv KLtŁv| hZvUkZ Avtj vi ms`_uŁk`AvtM Zvi tPŁ AŁbK tenk Ask Avtj wKZ| tmB AŁbK tenk Ask GŁZv we`Z th, gvbxq wetePbvq Zv avi Y Kiv m`e bq| GB Am`e AvR wKsev fweŁ`Łzi Rb`l mgvb mZ`|

A`_P Avgiv wBZ` cŁRv w`_tq hvB Avtj vi DrmgŁL| NŁv Kwi AUKvi | uKŠ` AUKvi kw`g vb wPiKvj | AUKviti fq RvŁM, RvŁM k`v, m`Łj Avi t`_tK hvq Acvi inm`|

GKw`b tLqvtj wK tetLqvtj gvZMF`AUKviti cŁKZ Rb`Ł Avgvi | ŁYKvj ci GŁm t`_wL Avtj vi cŁ`ex| teto Dw Avtj v-AUKviti | eivl` wKsev hmcZ mgq AŁŠ-cwo t`_B AbŠ-tj vK| GB wgi`vKj i`agvŁ GKevti i ZtiB m`e Avi KLtŁv tKvtrv Kvtj B t`_Lv hvte bv cŁpiveŁi PgK| AbŠtj vK tml AUKvi gq Abf`wZnxv A`ŁZtb` wej xv nL qvgvŁ | Zvi tKvtrv AmŁcŁv bvB| tKvtrv Kvtj wQj bv, tKvtrv Kvtj`_vKte bv| AUKvi Zte wK? Bw`Ł Avi gbb w`_tq Zvi GK fmvv fmvv ifc Avgvi Rvtrv| Avtj vi gnj Avgvi t`_Lv| Avtj vnxvZvq tUi cvB AUKvi, Avtj vi RmŁZ tPvL eŁR tMŁj tUi cvB `N`cŁ`nxv AUKvi | Zte wK AbŠhvŁv Avi AUKviti i Abf`wZ mgv`R? bv Zv bq| tPvL eŁRtj Avgvi mŁuq Bw`Ł AUKviti i NŁv wBZ cvfi | Rwb bv AbŠhvŁv wPi cŁkwsŁ Awf`AZv evnx wKbv| hw` ZvB nte Zte tetP`_vKvŁZB GŁZv Avb` LŁR cvB tKb? bwnk th Awf`AZv AvRZ nqvb GLtŁv Zvi `r` eŁŁZ AcviM GB gb! me inm` tkl ntj Aw`ŁZ thgb mgvb wQj AUKvi, mgq Ges eŁvtŁi we`wZ, wK tmB GKB mgvŠ`vtj GŁm GB wZb wgtj Atf` nte cŁpeŁ |

Kwei Gme K`_v-evZP`MŠiKviti cŁkV nL qvi ci, Pwiv`_tK`_Ab`i`i` nq| tKD etj etmb, cvMtj i cŁ`vc, tKD etj, fxlY mgŁqvcthvMx tj Lv, tKD etj wKQb nqvb Avevi tKDev Gi mŁ½ AwekŁm Avi weŁ`tŁni MÜ LŁR cvq| uKŠ` GŁZvme Avj vcPwiv Zvi dtj Kwei G MŠwU wewu`u`u` Kti evotŁZ`_vtK| GiB gvtS GKw`b tKvtrv hvq, G MŠi cŁkVktŁK Avi LŁR cvl qv hvt`Q bv| uKŠ` MŠi WgvŁWtj i AvotŁj cŁkVktŁi wbtŁwR nevi LeiwU tZgb Kti Kvtjv bRi Kvto bv| i`ay Kwe wKQjv wgl`nŁq cŁob| ARvtrv wKQj Avk`vq Kwe wBqZ cŁwZ wBZ`_vtKb|

Kwei GB MŠwU G bMtii wewu`i meŁvtj i me ti KW`f`Ł Kti | uKŠ` AvŁthP welq G MŠ` GKevi cvV Kivi ci wDZqevi tKDB Zvt`i MŁ wKsev Kg`Łj i tmj d G LŁR cvqvb| G MŠi Rtb` bMi cŁkmb t`_tK KweŁK mŁePP bVwM K cj`_vi ōbMi Dbq b c` KŌi Rb` gŁbvxZ Kiv ntj v| gŁbvxq b`_vtbi Kvi Y wntmŁe Rvtrv ntj v, Kwei GB Amvgv` MŠ` G bMi mwnŁZ`i BwZvŁm GKwU DŁj ŁhM` mŁhVrb| G MŠ` ti KW`msL` K wewu` nL qvq bMi cŁkmb cŁFZ Ki ARB KtiŁQ| hv bMtii DbqŁb fvgKv ivLte| Avi ZvB GKRB Kwe nL qv mŁŁj ZvtK ōbMi Dbq b c` KŌ G fwl Z Kiv nte|

KweŁK cj`_Z Kivi AvtMw`b ivtZ mj`½gŁLi A`_fi GKwU Kvtj v Kwdv Avbv nq| KwdvU Kei`-Kivi cwŁetZ`Av`_b w`_tq cŁotq t`_qv nq| tcvovtvi Kvtr tKvtrv Kw`e`envi Kiv nqvb| KwMR w`_tqB tcvovtvi ntj v tmB Kwdv| GŁZv i wK i wK KwMR tKb tcvovtvi Kvtr e`q ntj v bMi evmxt` i hiv tKŠZnj ekZ H`_k` Aetj vKb Kij Zviv wK Vni KtZ cvtj v bv| i`ay evZvŁm tcvov gvŁmi MÜ QovŁvtZ wbiVcEvi Kvtr wbtqWRZ wKvix KKi`_tj v GKUzDŁEwRZ nŁq wŁtqQj | Zviv Zvt`i wPrKviti i gvŁv ewotq w`_tqQj |

ciw`b Kwei cj`_vi MŁhYi AbpŁvU i AvtqvRb Kiv ntj v tmB mj`½gŁLi KvŁQ| GKwU gĀ Kiv nj | cŁZeviB thLvB gĀ Kiv nq| Pvi cvkRŁo tbqv ntqtQ KtVvi wbiVcEv e`e`v| Kvtjv tcvkivKavix wKvix KKi`_tj vK wbtq fvetj knxb Unj w`_tQ| cŁZevi GBw`b ōbMi Dbq b c` KŌ G fwl Z e`w`wU`_vtKb D`QmZ| tKbbv wZvb ZLb grnb>`tj vK hvl qvi `Łcvetfvi`_vtKb| Avi G hverKvtj cŁZ`tKb bMi cŁkvmŁbi `wZ MvŁZ MvŁZ cŁŁk KtiŁQb mj`½| Gici Avi KLtŁvB tmB e`w`ŁK t`_Lv hvq bv tKv`v| Aek` Zvi cŁqvRbL nq bv| grnb>`tj vK t`_tK tKD wK Avi aŁj v-gwU cŁ`extZ tdti!

Gevi cŁ`gevti i gŁZv tKvtrv Kwe G c`K cvl qvq bVwM Kt`i mgvŁg GKUz tenkB| e`wZŁgti cŁZB gvbtŁi AvKl`V AwakgvŁv`_vtK|

Avcv`g`K m`v tcvkŁK AveZ bMi cŁkvmKmn Avil KtqKRb MY`gvb` e`w`Ł gtĀ GŁj b| Kwe ZLb Avtmbw| GŁK GŁK gvbbxqMY Zvt`i e`Ł`e` tkl Ktj b| cŁZ`tKb bMtii mweR KgRvŁŁ mŁŠh cŁkV Ktj b| tmB mŁ`_thme gvbbxqMY wewfŁe cŁZōvb MŁo ZŁj tQb, wKsev tKvtrv cŁZōvtbi mŁ½ hŁ` tmme cŁZōvtb Aw`_R Ges Ab`v` mŁhV mŁeav eŁx`i Rb` bMi cŁkvmŁKi KvŁQ Avte`b RvŁvtj b|

AetŁŁ cj`_Z KweŁK Zvi e`Ł`e` t`_qv Rb` t`_vŁ bvq Kti wbtq Avm nŁ`Q| Kvtj v tcvkivK cwŁwZ `wN` nx`_Ł cvtj vqvb i`Ł Rev w`_tq mVrŁv Kwei t`_vŁ bWU enb Kti wbtq AvtM| tetZi` Zwi tmB t`_vŁ bvq Kwe Zvi`_B Di` tei Kti M`Łi fwlŁZ eŁm AvtQb| mevB t`_LtZ tŁj nuUvi wP`_tŁK KwZ`_B Ei`ŁZ`_wU gvj v civtŁv| gŁĀ GŁmB Kwe M`Łi KtĒ

etj b; 0t`vj bv t_tk gZi chS-Ávb AR0 Ktiv| cKZ mZ`TK Rvtbv|0 Pricvfk wclmwdm
 Avl qRr tkvbr hvq| nVir Ggb Ac0m0K K_v tKb? Kwei gL nwm tBb tKb? Zte wK G
 cj`vi KuetK mJLx Ktib? Kue ej tZ`vtKb,
 0G mj½ c_w_exi tkl c0tS-bq, G bMxB c_w_exi tkl c0tS-; mf`Zvi ¶¶¶q0z PPFq aYstmi
 tkl mxgq Gtm tVtKtQ G bMi | mj½ tKvtrv gnvb;`tj vtK bq, AbS-AUKvti tc0Q
 tMtQ| GLvtb c0ek Ktj mevB eZ0ybUKz tLvqvl A_¶ gZi| Aek` gZiB c0Z`Ki
 fweI`r MSe` ntj, hviv fvtb GB mj½ fweI`tZ Ptj tMtQ Zviv Avmtj GK At_0mVK
 K_vB etj b|0
 meri gta` Kjtjvj`i` nq| wKme Avtevj-Zvtevj K_v ej tQ Kue! Zte wK tjvKw tkl
 chS-cwMj ntq tMj | mevB Kuei c0Z mnvbfwZKxj ntq tV (!) Avnv, tkl chS-Kuei
 gv_vUvB weMto tMj, ZvB G wekvj cj`vti gg`eStZ cvi t j v bv| Ggb ai tbi wPStq hLb
 mevB e`-ZLb Kue Avetiv ej tZ`i` Ktib,
 0KuetK tgti tdjv ntj eStZ nte tm`i`ZcY0Qj |0
 KuetK Avi tKvtrvKQejvi mthvM bv w`tq`Z mwi t q wbtq hvl qv nt`Q| Kue Dcnvm fiv
 fwi tZ i`3Rev w`tq mRvtbv Zvi t`vj bv t_tk GKw i`3Rev Lwmtq 0to w`tj b bMi
 c0vmtKi w`tk| bMi c0vmtKi gLtetq dj wWbvtZ`vb Kti tbq| m`w`Snm`gtL
 bMi c0vmtK nvZ DvPtq dj wW mevBtK t`Lvtj b| mgteZ mKtj`n`n Kti DVj | thb Ggb
 wej`k` tKD KLtbtv t`Lub AvtM| i`aybMi c0vmtKi tPqvj AvPvbK k`3 ntq DVj |
 thZ thZ Kue ej vi tP0v Ktib,
 0Avgi GB AŠa0b t_tk ARm`c0Zer`x KtEi Rb tnvK|0 Kuei gL tPtC aiv ntj v| ZvtK
 mj½gtLi KvtQ wbtq hvl qv ntj v| wekvj t`nx KvtjvtcvkKavix`B cvtjvqvB GKw
 Pvkvl qjv tPqvti KuetK emtq Pvi nvtZ meRw`3tZ mj½gtL tVtj w`j | mj½ aweZ ntZ
 ntZ AEnvmtZ meWQyfvmtq w`tq wPrKvi Kti Kue ej tZ`vtKb,
 0Pi Kvj GgbB nq, etj wQj vgtZv bWk, AUKviB c0j, Avtjv i`M0Avi`p¶| Avig AUKvti
 nvi tvev GUvBtZv miz`| meWQ0B GKw b AUKvti wjv te|0
 Dcw`Z bvMwi Kt`i Kvtb`teZ0Kuei Gme K_v tCŠt0ub| Zte Kuei AEnvm Zviv i`btZ
 tctqQj | Zviv cpe¶ t`tL tMj 0bMi Dbaqb c`K0 G fwi Z Kue nvmZ nvmZB mj½gtL
 c0ek Kti tQb, c0Z`tKB thfvte hvb|
 Kuei tkl`k`w Ggb AvKw`ŠKZvq cY0Qj th, mgvcbx e`3e` w`tZ Avmv bMi c0vmtK
 mgteZ bvMwi tKi KvtQ tZgb tKvb cvEvB tctj b bv| Zviv nE`tMj KtZ KtZ th hvi
 gtZv Kti Abpvtb`j Z`vM KtZ j wMj | Avi GB`k` t`tL bMi c0vmtK Zvi nvtZ`vKv
 i`3Rev tK ARvtSB Ggb fvtc w0 Ktj b, Zvi Wvb nvtZi cftiv Zvj 0vb i`3eY0tq tV|
 wZvb t¶¶vtf dntZ`vtKb| Zvi Nvg QfU hvq| Aek` evBti t_tk Zvi m`v w`Snm`gtL
 t`tL G wLqU Vni Kivi tKvtrv Dcvq tB| i`ayNvg gQZt wMtq tetLqvtj Wvb nvtZi
 tPtUv e`envti i`ci mevB t`tZ tCj, m`v tcvkK cwi nZ i`3v`3gtL`w0tq AvtQ Zvt`i
 bMi c0vmtK|

wj UzmvLvI qvZ
 mv`v wkgj

GK
 gvbub mvtnei tj LvUv c0q tkl | c0g j vBbUv wbtqB wZvb ctoq0b wect`| wK hrmB
 nt`Qbv wK0tZB| cvtQ bv fj tevSvepS nq| weAvcb etj K_v| mvinZ`tZv bq th evK`i
 tFZti wM0p A_0jKtq`vKte| GtKK Rtbi KvtQ GtKK fvtc aiv t`te| G ntjv
 weAvcb| cwi Kvi cvZvq tQvE GKUv RvqMv Pov`vtg wKtB ZvtZ Ar wK0k0 wj LtZ nte|
 i`ayZvB bv, Gi gvtSB tevSvtZ nte wK Pvl qv nt`Q| mevB thb wK wRvbl UvB eStZ cvi |
 gvbub mvtnei mgn`vUv nt`Q GLvtbB| Zvi avi bv wZvb hv Pvt`Qb Zv wK wK fvtc tevSvtb
 hv`Q bv| c0q`B w`tbi tP0v wZvb hv wj tL0b Zv nj : Avgi`i`Kvi mv`v wkgj /
 mUvb`vZvtK Dchj`3 gj` t`l qv nBte| thwMthvM : tgv gvbub Avjx| gv0vi em0,
 cjvkaj / mv`v wkgj ej tZ wZvb hv tevSvtZ Pvt`Qb Zv GB Ar K_v gta` c0vK nt`Qbv
 cwi cY`fvte| Avevi Gi tekx tj LvI hv`Qbv, QvcvtZ A tBk UvKv j wMte etj |
 c0Bgvix`0j i`w¶¶K gvbub mvtne Pvkix Rxtbi tkl Kvtj GLb| tgtqi wetq w`tq0b
 e0i cvtPK AvtM| tgtqi Nti GKUv bvZvb AvtQ| bvZvb Ave`vi ivLtz GUv`tmUv
 cvvtZ nq gvtS gta` t0tj XvKv wekte`vj t q gv`vm`cotQ| evmvq wZvb GKvB`vtKb
 ej tZ tMj |`g`gvi tMt0b wZb e0i nj | KvtRi GKUv t0tj AvtQ, ev`j | tmB ivb0evb0e
 Kti | Pj -Wj -fZ0Gme Avi Kx! QwU-QvUvq t0tj ewotZ Gtj fiv -g` GKUv ivb0evb0e
 gvbub mvtne Zvi teZtbi tekxi fvm Ask t0tj i KvtQ cvvb etj evowZ Lip Kivi gZ
 UvKv Zvi KvtQ`vtKbv| ZvB weAvcbUv ZvtK tek wect`B tdtj tQ| bv Qvcvtj l bq Avevi
 UvKvi l msKj vb nt`Qbv| Kvi l mvt`wLqUv wbtq Avj vcl KtZ cvi tQb0v| wZvb GK
 RvZvq tivg0Ki Ae`vq AvtQb| hv l wZvb RvtbB A tBtKB GUvtK Kzms`vi etj Dv0tq
 t`te| w`K| wZvb Zv wbtq fvtQ0b0v| gvbub mvtne wekvj Ktib mv`v wkgj cvl qv m0e|
 mviv t`tk LjRtj tKv_vl bv tKv_vl cvl qv hvteB| wKŠ`mviv t`tk LjRtZ tMj th UvKv
 j wMte Zvi t_tk weAvctbi Lip A tBk Kg| tmB LipUv wbtq l fvtZ nt`Q| Zey wZvb
 weAvcb Qvcvteb| wZvb thb bZb GK Ave`vti tgtZ Dvt0b| wbtm½ Rxtb G GK
 Am0e e`v`Zv| AtnZK Avevi thŠ0K| wlvb wKbv mviv Rxtb GKw l AthŠ0K KivR
 Ktibub wZvb AvR AthŠ0K Zvi gvtS thŠ0K Zv LjRtQb| mv`v wkgj Pvb-B Pvb|
 weAvctbi Rtb` tj Lv KivMRUv fivR Kti cvAvexi cKtU XjKtq gvbub mvtne Ni t_tk
 tewtq Gtj b| ivb0e Ni t_tk t`Što Gtm Zvi mgvtb wevftbi gZ`w0tq tMj ev`j |
 GUvB Zvi`fve| Zvi K_v bv i`tB thb dWk Mtj tKD tewtq bv hvq| A tBk etj Ktq l
 Zvi`fvte cwi eZ0 Avb0Z cvi bmb gvbub mvtne| wZvb ev`tj i`w`tk wRAvmy`w0tZ
 ZvKvtj b|
 evRvi bvb|
 bvb tZv bvb|
 Avctb tZv bv Lvqv`vKtZ cvi b, Avig cwi bv|
 Avig cvi t j ZB cvi wev tKb ?

Avrvi c`itUi gBta` AZ me`v bvB| Avrvi w`jav j`itM|
tZvt`i th GZ w`jav j`itM tKb Awg AvR chS`eStZ cvi j`igbv|
gvbub mivne ciAvexi c`tKu t`tK GKUv c`Avk UvKvi t`bvU tei Kti er`tj i nvtZ w`tq nb
nb Kti tewi tq tMij b| wZub Rvtbb GB w`tqB er`j`pj Avi ivtZi e`e`v Kti tdj te|
GfvtB Pj tQ wK bv |

`B
gvbub mivne tekxi fivM mgq tntU c` Pij b| w`K`JK gubj, nvlv ct` A`bK Av`ve-mij vg
cvb| wZub GKw`b`tb t`tL`Qb mvi w`tb evnEi wU mij vg ev Av`ve tctqtQb| Zvi gvtb,
H w`tb evnEi Rb gubj Zui gOj Kvgbv Kti tQ| ASi t`tK Ki`K ev bv Ki`K, g`L`Zv
etj tQ| GtZv gubj Zui gOj Kvgbv Kti tQ tm Kx mv`v wkgj cvtebv ? cvte| gubj KZ
A`wZ A`wZ wRiwb Pvg Avevi cvq| | bv tctj hvi tRvi AvtQ tm tRvi Kti Av`vq Kti
tbq| wZub tZv Zv Kti tQbbv| mr ct` DcwhZ Avq w`tq w`wZgZ cwi Kvg weAvcb w`t`Qb|
gvbub mivne w`kjm Kti b wZub mv`v wkgj cvteb|
cwi Kvi m`uv`K nwi c` e`vbwR`gvbub mivntei `xN`w`tbi eUz| Ggb A`wZ weAvcb t`tL
`B Mij tntm wbtj b AvtM| `B Mij GRb`B th, cvb Lvb etj mfvweK fivte nvtZ
cvtibbv| nvtj B tktZv er`k`Ki g`L`y`yugw`Z cvtbi tRv`tov wltq cto| ZvB wZub
AvKv cvt b g`L`Kti Mij `tUvtK mgvb fivte c`hwi Z Kti fvi Kwctq nvtmb| GB nvmi
mvt`gvbub mivne ce`cwi wPZ| Zev AvRtK GB nvmUv ZvtK wFiy fivte wei`Kij v|
tZigvi Ggb nvm t`L`tj th tKvb gubt i i`P`x b`o nte| tm ZLb tL`tZ cvtebv| bv tL`tj
cti ep`xi weKvK NUtebv| tm ntq hvte A_e`p ZvtK w`tq ZLb Avi wKQz ntebv| Zvntj,
Zig nt`Qv cU`g A_e`p nwi c`oi ep`x`xB Reve i`tb gvbub mivne Act`Z ntq ctob| nwi c`
Act`Z gvbub tK Avt i v GKUv Act`Z Kiti etj b, Zig Avrvi w`N`w`tbi eUz Ges Zig th
A_e`G e`v`v`v`i tKvb m`n`n`bv| hvK`w`K tnZv AvMgb ? gvbub mivne we`vwi Z etj b
nwi c`tK| nwi c` wK eStZ cvtibbv, gvbub mivne Avevi ZvtK tevSvb| nwi c` Avevi l
eStZ cvtibbv| gvbub mivne nvj tQto etj b, tZigvi tevSvi `i Kvi tbB, Zig weAvcbUv
Qivcivi e`ve`v`Ki| nwi c` gvbub mivntei eUzntj l e`emvq| wZub weAvcbUv etS wbtj b
UvKv mtgZ|
thb AtbKUVB Gwltq tM`tQb mv`v wkgj i mUvtb, Ggb GK ZvB wbtq cwi Kv Avdm t`tK
wdi tQb gvbub mivne| g`yevZvtm LpB `v`Q` teva Kiti tQb wZub| kiti Zi Ztj v-Ztj v tgn
gv`vi Dci w`tq Dto hv`v`Q, Dto hv`v`Q cwl`iv SutK SutK| cvk w`tq GtK`teitK etq hv`v`Q
b`x| Pvi w`K meR| gvbub mivne cP`U fvj j`vMvq fvm`tQb| ct`i cvtkB GKUv wkgj MvtQi
wbtP GKUv`tmb wZub| Avcb gtb`Y`Y Kiti Z`vtKb|
ci w`b t`tKB gvbub mivne ctib bZb GK wecv`K| G thb DrcvZ| weAvcb QivcivUv
tgv`U| ep`x`gvtbi KvR nqub GUv wZub nvti nvti tUi cvt`Qb GLb| AtbKB AvmtQb, wbtRi
cwi Pq w`t`Qb mv`v wkgj wnmvte| bvg wkgj, Mvtqi is mv`v etj mv`v wkgj etj WvKv nq|
tKD tKD wkgj dtj mv`v is Kti wbtq AvmtQ, Avt i v KZ Kx ! gvbub mivne LpB wei`Kij
Dt`i k`UvB bv e`vnZ ntq hvq| mevB tKgb thb Zvgkv Kiti Q ZvtK wbtq| wZub tZv Ab`vq

wKQz Kiti tQbbv| Dt`i k` mr, cwbi gZ Uj Utj cwi`vi | tKb tKD eStZ cvitQbv ! tKb
tKD RvbtZ Pvb tQbv wK Zvi Dt`i k` ? mv`v wkgj i cUc`Zv Zvi wFZti Avt i v wZe`nq|
GLb th mv`v wkgj i eC` clqirB| j`vj wkgj AvtQ etj Zvi clqirBxqZvUv tevSv hvqbv|
j`vtj i wFZti i`aZvi eC` AvKuj AvR|

wZb
AvRtKi cwi KivUv cto gvbub mivne Avbt` cUq tKt`B tdtj tQb| AvR GKUv weAvcb
ZvtK wFiy fivte bmo`tq w`tqtQ| weAvcbUv Gi Kg : Avrvi mv`v wkgj ne m`vi |

mÄxe cfi wnz
ewó ewó kv`v KwgrtK UYcvti u Kti

A.
c0tg tm eStZ cvi u0tj v bv, ZvtKB WvKtQ wK bv| Nvo Nyi tq tcQtb ZvKvtj v| AvkcvKuv
t`Ljtj v| bv tKD tbB| tm Qrov| wKs` tK WvtK? G j`vau0cv= ,tj v` i ayAvtj v` t`q bv,
Awavi l Qovq| GgubtZB ewó ivZ| Avtj v wWg| Avti Kevi weRwj PgKvtZB wZbZj vq
ZvKvtj v| Rvb0 vi OvqvgZ`th brix, tm wkl i |

GK cv tcQtb mti AvmtZB wctj PgtK w`tq K0 K0 Kwktq DVtj v KKiUv| cv w`tq
gwo0q w`tq0tj v| fwm`m Kivo Uvgo t`q w| Av0hP`tcQtb th GKUv KKi AvtQ tm
fj`tj v Kx Kti? A_P GB eU t`vKvtbi w0tP hLb w Kkv t`tK tbtg `wovq, ZLb KKi
t`tL tm ewó gv_vq Kti l tKtU cotZ tPtq0tj v| KKi tK tm metPtq teuk fvtj vevtm|
metPtq teuk fq| cq| A_P H Ovqv-nvtZi Bkvi v l tK Rj R`vS-KKi uLi K_vl` fj`tq
w`tj v! Av0hP`

AvCv gvi0Z gvi0Z ivZ c0q evtiUv| Zvi Dci nVr ewó| AtbK`Yy `wotq0tj v Pv0i
t`vKvtb| AvR gtb nvt0tj v cv_extZ w Kkv etj wK0ytbB| tm w`i Kijtj v wFRtZ wFRtZB
kvnevM t`tK i l bv nte| wK ZLbB mvZ Avmgvb t`tK bvtRj` ntj v GK ex` w Kkv Aj v|
tm w Kkv f0zi Mij AvmtZ AvmtZ j wMtq w`tj v gv`j v mgq| Zvi ci nVr _wgtq ej j ,
0Avi hvBerg bv| f` j vMtR0| li tZv gv_vq i`3 Pto tMtj v| epv etj Kx? fwm` fvtj v
gv_v ew0tZ tFRv| gv_vi i`3 ev`u ntq Dto thtZB mvgtj w0tj v w0tRtK| 0PvPv
w0tbi w0tZv Ptj B GtmiQ| Avti KUzhv bv0|
0GBWvB w0tbi w0|
0PvPv Guv f0zi Mij 0|
0evRvb Avgivti eZ wPbvB| bv, Avgivi `v`v DRv AmQj 0 GLb bvtgv| H t`vKvtbi w0tP
`wovl | G/0c0to ewó _vBgv hvBe|...0 GB chS-mn` Kiv hvq| wKs` hLb ej j , 0...KBj vg
tZv hvBtev bv, w Kkvq nvl qv bvB0, ZLb GKUv Po Kl v diR ntq hvq| tj vKuv P`vsov
eqtmi ntj wN0 ZvB KijtZv| wKs` tj vKuvK Zvi Lp tPbv gtb nq| nVr Gi Kvi Y tm
aitZ cvti | tj vKuv tPnivivi mvt_ Kvj`0gv` P Av0h`0g| th epvi tPnivivi gv` P g0z
ZvtK tZv Avi wK0vej v hvq bv|

j w0tq tm w Kkv t`tK bvtg| cv cto Rtq _vKv cmbtZ| A_P c0tg RvqMwU tek d`vU
gtb nvt0tj v| Zvi ci B t`tL GB KKi tK| GgubtZ KKi c0z li AvtQ| i ayAvtQ ej tj
fj` nte| tek fvtj v fvtB AvtQ| c0g cv`KwU tm li w0t KKti i bvtg DrmM0
Kti u0tj v| wKs` tm w0tR Rj vZ0 tivtM tFvMv gvby t`tL0| ZvQrov fwm0 Rxtbi GKUv
NUbv ZvtK c0j bvo v t`q cvti i`tgi GK t0tj i gvSivtZ Ng fvt0, U00 tLvj vi kt0|
wWg j vBtUi Avtj vq `v`L, Zvi i`gtgU t0vU t0vU `0Uv mvtK` 0` Lvl qvt`Q| tm gUKv
tgti cto _vtK| mvi vZ Ng nq bv| ci w`b c0fv` tK NUbUv Rvbvq| tm wK`K exi`tc0
WRbLv0bK KgPmi w0tq i`tq n0v t`q| t0tj w0tK etj mvc `0Uv tgi t0tj | i wR nq

bv| nj t0to t`q| fwm0 KvtQB GKUv Ni fvo v t0q| gym`0tqK ci t0tj wU gviv hvq,
mvtci t0vetj | t0tj Lp fq0i wR0b| Gici t`tKB AvZvi`3 t0tj tm t0tU t0tj vi tP0v
Kti | tKb Rvb Acvi wPZ KKi t`Ljtj mvtci K_v gtb cto hvq|

Aevi tm mvgtbi ewo0Li w`tK ZvKvq| t`Lvi tP0v Kti | cvti bv| eR0 PgtKi Rb`
Atc`Yv Kti | ctKU t`tK w0tM0U c`vtKU gvP tei Kti | V0K Ptj GKUvi ci GKUv
KwW| evU0W`v0ú| Qq b0ti l e`0ntq wZb Zj vi w`tK ZvKvq| thb tm t`LtQ Ggb fwtZ
nvtm| weciXZ w`K t`tK Avmv Avtj vq li `wZ wPKwPK Kti | gUv K`W0temi i0i |
Zvi ci nvZ Kva mgvb DP0Kti gvP Rj v0tvi fwtZ Kti | Avi Rvb0 vi w`tK cvtZ nvZ |

OvqvgZ`0mti hvq| ewZ Rvtj | w0tj Avtm Rvb0 vi KvtQ| Gevi t0tq0Li gUv bv t`Lv
tMtj l eqmUv Av`vR Kti | AvUk-w0tKi g0zV nte| li B g0zV| t0tq0U nvZ Bkvi vq
W0tK| nte nq0zV eUv mvtK0j i tK0| w0tB iv`vi Avtj vq l tK w0t0tQ| b0tj W0t0
tKb?

tKvbKvtj tKj vcvmej tMUUv j v0t0v n0zV| GLb nq0zV AZ w0v0v0v0zVq tFvM bv|
wKsev evi evi ejv mtEj tKvi tUKvi Mv Kt0Q bv| X0K cto| tm Lp k0 Kti nvtU bv|
Zvi gv0b GB bq tP0ti g0zV cv w0t w0t nvtU| tm ZvB Kt0Q| Zeyl cK cK Kti
wK0v0 qvi k0 n0`Q mvt0tj | i KZvj Avi tmtj i gvSLv0b cvb X0K0Q| `geU Kti
tZZj vq t0tQ| `i Rv tLvj vi g`y0L00 k0 nq| tNvi j v0v tPvtL tm...

Av.
wPvm`0U0bs Kjt0Ri t`vZj v| GKUv Ktqb t0vb e- | ivtR`i AvPvi Aj v, AvBm0vgAj vi
t`tK Avajj R0v Kti ctKU fwi Kti0Q t0tj wU| tWm t`tLB tevSv hv`Q t0tbi
`g w0tZ cto| v0Wtj w0mfv i t0tL GK0tVv Ktqb Av0to w`tj v t0tvi | gv_vi Pj w0t0Z
B0`Q Kt0Q| gv Avi t0tqi Mj v nvt0W cvtm0 tmBj |

evmvi t0vb e`envi Kiv hvq bv| tgR gwt` i ewoUv KvtQB| gwti t0vU fvB, bvg m0Mi,
m0utK`0gvv| w0t0q | Zeyl i mvt` tek LwZi | tm evm t`tK Q0Li w`tb Ptj t0tj v0v
Kx AvtM, Kx DrK0v!

Avi wPw...! i i` Kijt tklB n0z Prq bv| GtZv GtZv K_v Avi hv`3Z` | d0itq hvq tgvUv
tgvUv dvtg0ni c`wW| GtKKUv wPw w`tq 1/16 mvB0Ri AvovB d0f0 cv`Kv Ov0t0v hvq|
evb0t0 tZgb fj` t0b| 0tY 0tY wKk0bwi D00 wPw t0qvi Ptj | i ayew0 w0tq tj Lv
wPw`tj v w`tq Avj v v msKj b Kiv hvq| i ex`bv_ el0 t0t0 cto M0b tj Lv i i` Ktib|
`e0e c`vej xtZ wZvb AvK0 nb| t`0k0v w`v0v0ZtZ, 0G fiv ev` i gvn fv` i kb` gw` i
tgv0| G t0tj FZi Kvi tY bv t0tq0Li bvg ew0 nevi Kvi tY GtZv tj Lv wj LtZv, Zv ej v
hvq bv| Zte ew0tZ wFRtZ li fvtj v j vM| GmGmm cix0vvi Av0Mi ivtZ tm ew0tZ
wFRt0tj v|

B. tm gvgvZv tcvbB Kvj ntjv | ġ t_ġK wdiġQ | g_y epj | ūW lVtbr c`ġZjv GK wī Kkv | tmLvġb `RbtK t`LġZ tctjv PgytLġZ |

C. Gici tectivqv ntqġQ wPšvq | RjġZóv Avi PzbtZóvi gvtS `bwZK cv_Ĥ` tm Avi Kġi bv | eŪi QŵeQġi eo tevB ZvtK `xġlv w`ġġQ Avġiv lPvcvġV | Gici bvbv RvqMvq ARvqMvq m=úKġġiġQ | ŐAkixx tcŵg wekġm tġBŐ, ŐAġġ ŠwKK Ckġi fvtjv j vġM bŵ, ŐAvwg tġŠEij K GKŐ; G wZbŵU eB temiġġQ | wekġe `vj q tkl KġġZ t`wi ntqġQ g`vjv | gvSLvġb bvbv RvqMvq wġtL temiġġQ | KLġbv bovġġj mj Zvtbi KvġQ, KLġbv ewi kvġj thġq kvn& m`vġi tġdvġiġY Avi R Avj x gvZġġi i emoġZ DġvġQ | Avevi KLġbv wġkix kvnejl b t`ġk wġġiġQ, Pġj thġZv lġ`i emo, ŐkiYŐ-G...

D. thvMthvM wġġjv bv epj i mġ_ | gvSLvġb g`vjv eŐi | XvKv kniUv Lp eo bq | G KŵeQġi kwcsġġj, dġUcvġZ, tġġ`wġq—tKv_vl bv tKv_vl t`Lv ntZ cvġġZv | Ggb ntqġQ KLġbv t`ġLġQ lġK, PġġK Nvo Nvjġġ `vtL, l bq, l i ġġZv | ġšZ eġġ l tZġb Dġġj wKŐyġbB | ġayGKw b lġ`i Qvġ t`Lv KġġZ thġq epjZ tFRv | axġi axġi epj epj kv`v wġġéi KwġRtK ŪYcvġiŪ Kġi w`wQġjv | Zġe tġġwġk wekġm eva` KġiġQ mshġx ntZ |

Zeyev `ġġġ | cŵġ tcŵġi AbywZ—Abb` | tnvK `ŵ_Ĥ, tnvK e`ġ gġb cġo Lp—GŪv thġb AmZ`, tZġvb ġġb KġġZB cvġġQ bv—GŪvl mZ` bq | GKŪv bxj cv_i ġġ t_ġK tdivi cġ_ Kv`vq cġo nwiġġ tMġQ | t`o ġġMi elġMġġŵl tm AvġQ | ŐivġZi mKj Zviv AvġQ, w`ġbi Avġj vi MfġġiŐ | tKvġbv GK w`b bZb c_ wġġġ Kvġj tKvġbv kġġK Zv tġġZl cvġi | atġġ ġġQ wġġj B PKPK |

E. tġġġwġl wKš`Kġkvġi eŪwġġK tFvtj wġ | tFZġi tFZġi tġġqiv tŐġġġ i tPġq `Z evġo | tġġġKġġc KLġbvB lġK fġġe wġ mZ` | wKš`tek cŐ` KġġZv DEġġK | eo eo wPw_ġġjv evŪext` i CġPevovġZv | ZvQvov bvġġbi th tġġġ tŐġġġ i wPw cvq bv, Zvi tKvġbv Svġġġv AvġQ | tm ZLb covi tŪweġ tŐġo Nb Nb tWġms tŪweġġ `wovq | Avqbvq Zwġġġ eġġ, Avwg Kx Lp Amy` i?

hw` l Qov tġ Lv G tŐvKiv tġvtŪl KvġRi bq | tġġN AŪKvi ntġ Avmv AvKvġki wġP, Agb wġRġ Qvġ` tm Pġġ Lvq wġ | eis l i gvgv bv t`ġLb tġvtb eġġġQ, Ő`úo t`ġġZ cwrŐ tZvgvi tVwŪUv Kġġj vi tKvġvi ġġZvŐ!

F.

hvi mġ_ Zvi weġq nq tm ġġ_ó ZvMov | ewYK cwi evi | XvKvq AtġK_ġġjv emo | fVġġerb l AtġK | wKš` mevB _vtK GK emoġZ | tm emo, emo bq, msm` feb | w`bgvb Pġj cġġ wġ_ | Kvi `wZ gvRv my` i bq, Pv tġġZ wMġq kġ nq Kvi, tKvb K_v Kvġġ j vMġġ tġR teš Gġġw j vġMR tMvQvġZ `i i` Kġġe—BZ`w` BZ`w` | ġġZv tMġjv tġZv Qvov ePġv | Avi th_ġġjv wmi qvm Ūvġġi tm_ġġjv wġġġ tZv gnv ūġ ġġ | t`úkvj l i thġN Zev`Pv nt`Q bv | tK Lei tġġġQ, G teš weġġi AvġM A`vei kvb Kvi ġġġQ | nvZġo Wv`vi | Mfġġq BbġġġW ntġġQ | cġi ev` t`qv ntġġQ tKġŪ | ev`Pv nevi PvYB tġB | Gici tm Kġi oewo tŐġġQ | eiġK wġġġ fġZi Mjġ ġZ wġġġQ emv | eo emvq tm nwmġġ DġvġQġjv |

`ŵU telw`ġġi G emvq gvb | wZbRb | GKRb Mpcwi Pwi Kv | emo DEġeġġ | wekġj kixi | GġġġZ Lye fvtjv | GKŪvB mġm`v | Nġġġġ tMġġ B teaoK bvK WġġK | Avi KLġbv Lwġġ emoġZ tġġL kwġġo tMġġ, evġġi Zjv v w`ġġ thġZ nq | Pwi Kġi cvġġe—Ggb kġv tġB | mġm`v nt`Q H GKŪvB | w`ġb `ġġi Nġġġġ ġġġe | nvRvi teġ evRġġ l DVġe bv |

Avġi KŪv e`vci | kġġ thġb gvbġl i Nġ fvtŐ, `btkġġ fvtŐ | we`ġr Pġj tMġġ cŵġġ Nġ fvtŐ, d`vġbi kġ t_ġġ ġvġ | ġġ`i emo tKvġbv BŪw`-i cvġK Ges ivZ `ġġ chš-KvR nq, nvRv tġġġbi kġ t_ġġ tMġġ Nġ tġġŐ wġi tKġ` lġV | gv`ġbi telwv wġi i ġġL cġġZ cġġZ Nġġġġ ġvb | Bbmġvbv AvġQ epj i | lġġ tġġ Nġvq | dinv` l ivZ wei` Kġi bv | tm l AvMġ cvq bv | wġġġ | MvQ AvġQ dj tġB | Zey evġi Nġ fvtŐ | nvRv KġiB bvK WvKvi kġ t_ġġ ġvq | cġw`b Wġvi Lġġ t`ġL KŪġ GKŪ Kġ | B`wbs Aek` Avġiv mveavb ntġġQ tm | Avj v`v Kġi cġvġKŪ Avġb | ġġb j wġġġ ivġL | ġ_ġġjv Aek` cŵġvRb wġġjv bv | LvġġLv | Zġe Avġġġ e`vci nt`Q epvi cŵZ l i tKvġbv iM tġB | Kvġiv cŵZB tġB | tKġbv tġB? cŵġB tm fġġe, G bv _vKvŪv wK fvtjv? KLġbv lġiv kixi RvġM | Zey ġŪKv tġġi cġo _vtK |

dinv` Aek` cŵġB _vtK bv | ġvYMġġ tKvi t`vġi R AvġQ | tmLvġb ġvq | ZLb Rvbġ vq tVm& w`ġġ wġġPi iv`v t`ġL | GKRb cwi wPZ tŐġġġK l t`ġL | tm Avi evj K tġB | wZwi k Qġ Qġ | Pġ eo ntġ wcv QġġġQ | cŵġġ wPbġZ cvġi wġ | tPbv tPbv tVġġġQ | wKš` GKw`b wŪfġZ KweZv cotZ t`ġL tm ntġġQ wġwŐZ | AvR tm wġwŪf wġġġQ | evġivŪv tġġġġQ AtġK AvġMB | emZ wġwġġ Rvbġ vi cvġK etġġQ | `vtL GK wī Kkv l j vi mġ_ Kx wġġġ K_v KvŪKwŪv nt`Q DEġġi | wī Kkv t`ġK tġġġ mġġġbi eŪ ġv` t`vKvġbi kvŪvi tmŵU `wovġjv | epj tek tġkv tġkv j wġġQ | WiġK`vg Nġ bġġġ AvbŪġġjv | A_P Lp tġġM _vKġZ Bġ`Q KġġQ | M`vm teġġbi ġġZv nvj Kv j wġġQ kixi Ūv | GKevi wK DEġ l cġi ZvKvġjv? wZbZjv t`ġK tm nvtZi Bkvi vq WġġK |

G. Wv`vi wġġvb cixġlv KġġZ w`ġġġ epj eiġK | wī tcvŪġ` LvZ ġġġġQ | ŐBŪvi tKvġġKvġbv mġm`v teva Kġi b dinv` mġġe?Ő ŐġġKevġi B bŵ Ői μvYj cwi ġvY LpB Kġ | GŪv bvb KvġġY ntZ cvġi | tcvġġKi KvġġY KġġZ cvġi |Ő

0eSj vg bv0

0l tuj | Avgv`i t`tn bvbv M0s` AvtQ| bvbv nitgvb vbtmiY nq| meB tFZti | i`ay
AEtKvl GKUv Avjv`v e`vM kixti evBti Stj `vtK| KviY t`tni tU=uvvPvti i`mVvY
eufP bv| GtZv Zvc Giv mn` Kitz cvti bv| tKD Lp AvtUvmtUv Av0vi lq`vi e`envi
Kitj l GwU NUtZ cvti | mviw`b eWvi mvt_ tjtP t`tK tU=uvvPvi GetRvi f KitiQ|
Avcib tU=Uv KLB Kitz w`tquQtj b?0

0mU`vq0

0tU=Uv Avti Kevi Kivb| mKvtj |0

0Av`Qv0

0evmq vdti nU kvl qvi tbb?0

0tKtbr?0

0Am` evmxt`i GKUv RbY wbgSb c`xwZ AvtQ| t0vtUv Kvtci gtZv cvtI Kmg Kmg Mig
cwb tbg| ZvtZ wKQY Y AEtKvl Wjettq ivtL| GtZ extH` i`m gvi hvq| Zvici tm-
Kti | GK`g c0KwZK l A`vqx tg_W| nqtZv tkvqvi AvtM m0bi Af`vm AvtQ| nU
kv l qvi tbb| tU=uvvPvi GKUytenktZB Af`vm| Kx ivtZ Mig Rtj mwb Kiti b?0
0Zv Kw | Zte...0

H.

t0vU tejvq nwiitq hvlqv GKUv P`K LtR tctquQtjv DEg tZtiv eQi ci | w`tj i
Avj gwi i W0vti AvtUk v0tjv | Avi tmB bxj cv_i `wotq AvtQ ivZ``vti | e0o wK
gvZjv ? niwPKv Uvtb tm tFZti Xkktq `iRv AvtUk w`tjv | Zvici w`tjv tZvvtj | tmLvtb
e0oi wgn0 MU tjtM AvtQ | nVv tj WtKwS | Aek` MigUv atq tMtQ | wmk FvM Put` i v0tP
e0oi e0eo t0vUv wOUtK Rj dtj t0vUvt`Q |

I.

0AUrtb t`n Avtjv0 K_vUv Kvi? l gtb ctotQ | VvKti i | Zte tZv c`vti wW Kiv wK nte
bv | nU kv l qvi bv tKvi kv l qvi, Zvi PvBtZ eo K_v mSwb tZovq e0Ki QwZ tdtU hvv`Q
e0oi | gvZic0 Yv eo fq`i, GKevi hv` RvtM! mgvR-UgvR wK`Oybv | DEg m0c0 gvtb,
gvb | tZv ci`B | 0gviwK gviwK0 hvB ejv tnvK, Avmtj 0RwK0 | ci` nZ`v nvjv KitZ
0cvkwK0 UvBtci k`a wbgW | `tZi m0oi Rb` | wKs` KZ`t GwMtqtQ gvby? wv`Qvi fvtv
gv_vtK fwi Kti Ztj tQ | tKvtv Rvti evj k j vtM bv | Zvi j vtM | GKUv mvc ntqtQ tm |
v0tRB v0tRi tjtR t`tK tMj v i` KitiQ | AvdMvtb...BvtK...htM htM | mvtci ag`nt`Q
wKQygtL v0tj Zv DMovtZ cvti bv | fvZi gvW | A_P Qv0tK QvtZ tMtj tml Vkt i t`q |
gv`vi 0m0PvBi | GUvB c0KwZK | tKvb tgvim? G eo K_v bq |

J.

Ggv0tZ e0o Lp dm0 w0t` w0t` w0t` j vtM | fwm`m di n` DEtgi gtZv PKtj U i 0v |
b0tj beRvZtKi Kvj vi ti dti Y LtR cvl qv thtZv bv |

mvC` evnv`j
`c0xtbi `c0e

i`"vg tMvg`v hLb iv`v w`tq _c_c Kti tntU hvq ZLb AvKvk evZm gwU tKtc l tV | tm
KLtBv Avt`-nuUtz cvti bv, Avt`-K_v ej tZ cvti bv | iv`v w`tq tntU tMtj tjvKRb
m0tRB tUi cvq i`"vg hvv`Q | mvt0 Qq dU j` w0t` w0t` t` nUvtK t` Ltj gtb nq GKUv Pj s`-
c0vno | c0wZj Kvtj v istqi kixti PvgovUv tek tZj tZtj | Mvtq Rvgv ev tMwA cti bv |
Dt`vg kixti eotRvi GKUv MvgQv Kufa S0j tq ev tKvtj j` wMi Dci t0Ptq ivtL | nvtU
gvvV NvtU tjvKRtbi wfto `w0tj m0tR ZvtK t`Lv hvq `t t`tK | mKtj i gv_vi Dci
Zvi gv_v | gvbyUv wixn c0KwZi ntj l w0tj t`tni Rb` mevB GKUv `tZi eRvq tittL
Ptj | GKevi hv` tKvb KviY Y`vtc hvq Zv ntj i t`tK t0B tmB fttq | Zte AKviY KLtBv
Kvtv mvt_ gvivgwi ev Lvvc e`envi KitiQ etj tKvtv `Y0g t0B Zvi | GKevi mvgwi K
miKvi w0tvaX w0tj t`tK cvj tki w`tK w0tj t0vovi Acivta cvj k ZvtK ati v0tq thtZ
tP0v Kti w0j | cvPRb cvj k GKmvt_ tUtb w0t0 cvj tki t0vU Zj tZ tP0v Kti l cvti w0 |
Zvi t`n thgb w0tj, Lv l qv `vl qvi tgvyl tZgb w0tj | c0Z l qvt` KgtQ Kg tmvq
tmi Pvtj i fvZ j vtM | gtb B`Qv t0vY Kitj `0wZb tKwR gvsm tLtt dtj tZ cvti
Avvqtm | tgvUk_V At`mi Lvvti t0U fti bv Zvi |

i`"gvi eskv0tq evl qvj x | my`ietb Kw KivUv Zvt` i tckv | t`fckwvi Kw e`emw0t` i
tNi tKtU Gtb t`qv Zvt` i c0vb Kiv | hLb my`ietb Kvtvi e`emUv igigv v0tjv
evl qvj xt` i Lp K` i v0tjv ZLb | my`ietb Kw KivUv PwELwv K_v bq, Lp SmKcY0 KviY
b`xtZ Kugi Avi WvMvq evtNi fq | c0Ze0i cvP-mvZRbtK evtN Lvq | ZvB evl qvj xt` i
tgvUv teZtb UvKv-cqmv nvl j vZ w`tq cvWtZ ntZv gnvRbt` i | Ab` evl qvj xt` i tPtq i`"-
tgi K` i Uv GKUvtenk w0j | nvtZ nvl j vtZi UvKv Gtj evRvti i metPtq etov lvt0i gvsm,
etov gv0, etov Avvrim, etov KwVj, dRvj Avg Gme PvB i`"tgi | t`x, mSwb Avi
k0t` emoi KUgt` i v0tq Avtqm Kti tLtt Zvici evl qvj hvvV KitiZv |
tmB i`"gtK GLb t`Ltt tKD wPbtZ cvt0e bv | tjvKUv Kx v0tjv Avi Kx ntq tMj | GKUv
evtNi `vevq Zvi mg`-Rv0v l j Ucvj U ntq tMj | ivRvemo Mt0gi tjvKRb th gvbyUv
`"wKk0 Avv w0tj t`tni Rb` GKmgq Me`KitiZv | AvRKvj Zvvl tKD Zvi Lei tbg
bv | tm hLb my`v0tjv ZLb GK GKUv Av`-my`ix MvQ Gkv Kufa v0tq tntU thtZ cvtZv
gvBj tK gvBj | v0tRi tNti cvWtZ i`"gtK v0tq gnvRbt` i gta` kvovkwo ct0 thZ |
hLb tm evtNi `vevq c0y`ntq tMj ZLb tKD Zvi m0v0t` GwMtq Gtjv bv | wgvivUv-
Bt` i nUv e`ti i gnvRbt` i KvtQ AtbK Ab0q w0tq KitiQ wK0vUv Kvi Rb` wKs` KvtRi
wK0v0tq | Zvt` i wmk e`emv fvtjv bv | my`ietb Kvtvi AKkb eU | my`ieb DRvo ntq
hv`Q ZvB Zv i t`vt_0miKvi my`ix Kw AKkb t`qv eU Kti w`tqtQ | Pwiv tK Afve
AbUv | cv0tj Kti nvtZ UvKv t0B ZvB gvttj i l Pwiv`v Kg | GBi Kg bvbv ARvZv t`wLtt
ZvtK w`vq Kti t`q GK GKRb gnvRb | A_P i`"vg Rvtb Kx cvv gvY my`ix Kw c0Zi vtZ
tPvib ct_ GLvtb AvtM | GKmgq hvv` i tMvtj i Ni w0j GLb Zvt` i v0tbi Ni | hvv` i

wltbi Ni uQj Zvt` i weini s ntqQ | wft` qvi gZv mvgvb` UvKv nvtZ `tr w`qtQ tKD tKD Zvi nvtZ | mvgvb` UvKvq Kx nq | tm tP`qQj e` ti GKUv t`vKvb w`tq emtZ wKs` tkl chS-Zvi Avkv AvkvB t`tk tMj |
 hviv Bb` i nvU e` ti tbtg b`xct` `i `jvtS-hvte Zvt` i mvt_ t` Lv nte i`-`gi | GKlvb Uvevi qv tbsKvq KLt`bv hvix wbtq Avcbgtb tetq Pj tQ A`ev tKvtbv NvtU hvixi Rb` A`c`lv KitiQ | cOZiv b dRti i AvtMB emo t`tk tei nq tm | ivRvemo t`tk Bb` i nvU AvavNsvi c_ | XvKvi j` Amj A`tk mgq Lp` t`vti GLvtb AvtM | mKvtj GKUv AvtMvtM bv tMtj XvKvi tLc cvl qv hvte bv | GKUv tLc tctj mviw`tbi Avq tivRMvi nq hvq | Gfvte tbsKv tetq Kt`wkto tKvtbvgtZ Zvi RxebUv tUtb wbtq hv`Q tm |
 w`b hZ tntZ `vtK gvb | ZZ evotZ `vtK | mewKotZ cwi eZ`bi nvl qv | tmB AvtMi w`b GLb Avi tbB | mgq e` tj tMtQ | AvaybKZvi tOuv tj tMtQ Mlgersjvq | tbsKvi hvqMv `Lj KitiQ Uj vi | tOvU tOvU tbsKvq k`vtj v tgnkb j` wMtq gvb | `Z Pj hv`Q GK`vb t`tk Ab`-`vtb | Gkevi GK Uj vti i av`vq tbsKvi mvgtbi Mj BvUv t`tO hvq | tmUv AvR chS-tgivgZ KitiZ cvtiwb | ZvB Uj vti i ftq j`Ai KvtQ tntZ mvmn cvq bv | hvix bv tctq Uj vi Avj v`i Mvj w`tZ w`tZ Pj hvq e` ti i w`tk i`-`g |
 tKv_vq cvte Uj vi tKbvi UvKv? ZvOvov Uj vi Pjvevi gtZv ep` Zvi tbB | tKD Avi Uvevi qvq PotZ Pvq bv GLb | Avq tivRMvti fivUv cto | tgvigtZi Afvte Uvevi qvi Kvtv cPb ati tQ | tbsKvUv cP tMtj Zvi Avq tivRMvti i tkl m`aj UKd tkl nq hvte | wP`svq wP`svq KuPvcvKv `wo-Pj Lp` `Z kv`v ntZ `vtK | tclm`WbU Gikv` thw`b `f`cKwW Ktj R gvtv wgvUs KitiZ Gtmtj b tmw`b Ab`ti i mvt_ i`-`gl tLuovtZ tLuovtZ wMtqQj tmLvtb | wotqQj tclm`WbUi AvMgb ct_ | Bt`Q wQj tclm`WbUi KvtQ Zvi `tL-Ktoi K_v ej`e | nqtZv wKQz mrvh` wj`z cvti wKs` tKv_v t`tk GK`j c`j k Gtm AvZ Drmvmx RbZvi mvt_ Zvt`KI j` wvtClv Kti Zvotq w`tj v`i | webv t`vtl c`j tki `tZv tLq tmw`b tm eStj v GB t`k Mixe gvb`i i Rb` bq |
 kixiUv Avi AvtMi gtZv tbB | wekvj t`nUv `lx nq mvgtbi w`tk KtjRv nq tMtQ | Wvb cvUv gvtSgta` wPbvPb Kti i tV | mKvtj`ejv Aek nq `vtK, brotZ cvti bv | Zey GKcvtqi Dci fi Kti Avi GK nvtZ `eVvi mvt_ tVw w`tq `wotq wPrKvi Kti hvix WwktZ `vtK`N `eVvKvUv-Wje-tg`v, `eVvKvUv-Wje-tg`v | hvteb tKD fivB? tKD Zvi tbsKvq Potj GKUv `nRym tQto evl qvtj i M`i i` Kti | evtNi mvt_ j` ovB KitiZ KitiZ cOY tetP hvI qvi M`i | Zvi Rxebt thfvtet mb `Nebv NtUvQj N` evl qvtj i Pv` cvB titAi tFZti GKUv tOvtUv Lvj cvti hLb Zivi KtqKRb evl qv x wgtj my`ix MvQ KvUvQj | ZLb KvtRi gta` GKmgq tm cKuzi WtK GKUv`i GKUv tSvtci Avortj wMtq e`tm | ZvtK t`tL tSvtci Avortj t`tk evN th Awo tctZtQ Zv tm tU i cvqub | nVv evN MRb Kti tSv t`tk tewitq GKj vtd Zvi tci Surtq cto | tml ZZ`tY Nti `wotq evtNi Mj v tcvPq ati eMtj i mvt_ Kwl`tq tdtj | Zvici j` ovB KitiZ KitiZ cvtki Lvj Kiv`vi gta` wMtq cto | evN Kur`vi gta` AvUtK hvq | evtNi tMvtMw`vb Avi Zvi wPrKvi ktb Ab`iv t`sto AvtM | mevB wgtj j` wV Avi KPr v`tq wcuUq `wZtq evNwUtK tgti tdtj | wKs` evN gvi tj Kx nte i`i`ZB Zvi cvQvi i Wvb cvtqi Di`i GK Lvej v gysm wOto tdtj |

Amy` i`-`g`tk cwtq t` qv nq tMvtg | ewotZ KueivR Oviv wPwKrmv Pj | tmvbi tMvtci tM`yKueivR j` ZvcvZv w`tq gj g embtq cPvNvtq j` wMtZ t`q | wZb/Pvi gym gj j` wMt`bvi ci NvUv fvtj v nq Zte cvUv Avi fvtj v nqub |
 M`i ejvi gvtS gvtS Zvi tPvL `vUv Rj Rj Kti i tV | tPvL t`tL eSv hvq mvmx gvb | tm | NvUv mvtj i e`_vUv `vhx evm euta | tmvRv nq nuUz cvti bv | KtjRv nq Wvb cvUv tUtb tUtb nuU | tLuov cv wbtq Avi my`ieb hvI qv nqub | tckv e`j Kti tbsKv Pj vq | tbsKvq cvtqi tPq nvtZi KvR tewk | w`b tbB ivZ tbB GK NvU t`tk Avi GK NvtU tbsKv wbtq O`U Pj |
 Kxtb AvKvj cotQ AvRKvj | w`b w`b Pj -Wtj i `vg evotQ | Avq-tivRMvi evotQ bv | msmvti UvbUvb | `x nvtRiv GtZw`b th cvtMvtj i gtZv ZvtK fvtj vevtZv | GLb tm g`L g`L SMov Kti | K_vq K_vq evtci emo Pj hvevi uguk t`q | Ges tkl chS-mwZ` mwZ` GKw`b SMov Kti tQj `tUv wbtq evtci emo Pj hvq | GB `tmgatq Zvi `xl ZvtK tQto Pj tMj | A_P hLb tm my`wQtj v, Avq-tivRMvi fvtj v KitiZv, k`kj emoi Ktjg Ovov GK i qvt`v fvZ tLz cvitZv bv | GB kv`i emoi tj vKRtbi Rb` wbtRi fivB-tvbt`i t`tk tm `i mti wMtqQj | nvtRiv Zvi kv`i-kv`wo, bb`-t`ei`i GK`g mn` KitiZ cvitZv bv | nvtRivi tclg AU ZvB Zvivi i`-`gi KvQ t`tk `i mti iq | th nvtRivi Rb` tm gv-eev, fivB-tvbt`i t`tk `i mti tMj tmB nvtRiv wect`i w`tb ZvtK GKv tdtj evtci emo Pj tMj | Gme K_v hLb gtb cto `tPvL tetq cwb Mvotq cto | tj vtK t`tL tdtj te tmB j`vq MvgOv w`tq tPvtLi cwb g`O t`bq | GB `tLi K_v tm Kvtiv KvtQ ejtZ cvti bv | wbtRi cwi evtci K_v evBti i tj vKti i KvtQ etj B ev Kx jvf? Zvi `tLi K_v i`tb tKD nqtZv e`w_Z nte Zte tewki fivM tj vtK Dcnm Kite, gRv Kovte | ZvtK Avb `vb KiteN `tK tewk AvKvivi w`tZ tbB |
 Gme K_v i`btj Zvi gtb Avtiv Kó evote | gvb`i gtb i Dci wK tRvi Rei`-`-Pj? fvtj vevm w`tq hv` fvtj vevm ati ivLv bv hvq Zv nq tm K_v tj vKRbtK i wbtq Kx nte? GKv GKv Rxeb Zvi | GLb Avi ivtZ emo tdti bv | Kvi KvtQ wdi`te tm | `vKv LvI qv Nvg mewKotz tbsKvq | tKvtbvtej v Lvevi tRvtU tKvtbvtej v tRvtU bv | GB Zvi w`b hvcb i aycOY avi`yi Mwbgq Rxeb | Afve AbUb `tL `wi`i`i mvt_ c`yjj v gvbUvi wbiS` msMvtgi Kwnbx | GLbKvi KqRb tj vtK RvtbN GK mgq Kx Amvg mvmn Avi kw`v wQj v Zvi t`ngtb | tKvtbv Wi fq ZvtK Kvey KitiZ cvitZv bv | `i t`tk my`ietbi Mvxb etbi e`jivwR k`pynvZQvb w`tq WwktZv | etbi ckyvml mevB Zvi ftq ZU`-vKtZv | tmB i`-`g GLb WvbKvUv cvmLi gtZv `c`xb | Avkv AvKv-Lvnb | fvzv tbsKvi gms | Zver cv`exi Afve-AbUb`k m`x Kti O`U teovq GK b`x t`tk Ab` b`xtZ, GK NvU t`tk Ab` NvtU | Afj` t`tk `vMz Rvbtq GK GKwU bZb w`btK |
 evm evav e`_vUvq gvtS gvtS cvtj kixiUv ati tdtj ZLb tm Avi tbsKv Pj vtz cvti bv | NvtU tbsKv tewk ktq `vtK Qbtqi tFZi | e`-hvixiv th hvI gtZv MSt`e Pj hvq Avcb gtb | tKD wdti ZvKvq bv Zvi w`tk | w`tb w`tb gtb gta` GK A`k` fq fi Kti | tm fivtZ `vtK Afj` Avi e`_vgq t`nUv nqtZv GKw`b gti `vKte tbsKvi gta` mKtj i ARvtS` tKD RvbtZi cvite bv i`-`g tetP AvtQ bv gti MvtQ |

mg~wPŠv~tPZbv Rfjo Afve Avi fweI r wbtq DwMmentq cto tm| GKwU evtNi _vev Zvi
mg~RxebUv Ij Ucij U Kti w t j v| GLb tLv vi Kvto KvbwKwU Kti tm Kx Avi PvBte?
Zvi cvUv- tZv Avi wK nte bv| w b w b thfvte Uj vi evotQ nqfZv GKw b Uveji qv
tbŠKvi eU ntq hite| ZLb wfŋlv Kiv Qvov tKvfbv MZŠt _vKte bv| ŋ, mŠwb t_tKl
tbB| GBme frte Avi tRvti tRvti tbŠKv Prj vq| NvtU wMtq nuK gvti N Wje-`eVvKvUv-
tg`v...| tKD hvBteb fvB...|
Zvi nuKWtK tKD tKD wdti ZvKvtj I fvzv QB t`tL tKD tbŠKvq PotZ GwMtq Avtm bv|
hvTt`i Kvto Abpq webq Kti| cwuPZ tjvK t`Lij Kvzi KtE WtK| tKD `qvciek
ntq Zvi fvzv tbŠKvq Potj ZteB GKgtW Lvevi tRvtU|
AcjotZ kixiUv Avtiv Kvey ntq tMtQ| KtqKw b t_tK e`vi mvt_ kixti Rj I tV|
KwKvUv evotQ| Zvi Avi ewPtZ Bt`Q KtQ bv| cw_exUv tK GKUv t`vRtLi Kvi Lvrb gtb
nt`Q| cw_exi mKj tmŠ`h`ami j wMtQ| `qv-gvqvx GB cw_ex tQto Pij thtZ cvi tj
thb Zvi gvti NUte tm wexm gtb gta` cEj ntZ _vtK|
mKvj t_tK AvKvUv tgNj v ntq AvtQ| wCwUc ewo cotQ| tjvKRb iv`wvUv tZgb tei
nqub| mewKQz duKv duKv| MZivZ t_tK GK tduUv `vbcwob| tctU ctowb| nvtZ GKwU
UvKvI tbB| tKv_vq Kvi Kvto PvBtZ hvte fte cvq bv| evc-`v`v tPŠi`cj`ti i gta` tKD
wfŋlv Kti Lvqub AvR tm Kxfvte Atb`i Kvto nvZ cvZte| weteK ZvtK ewav t`q| gti
hvte Zey tm wfŋlv KtZ cvi te bv|
tKv_vq tMtj tm G Rxeb t_tK gvti cvte? Rxefti Pwiw tK tKb GtZv AUkvi? GKUv
evtNi _vev Zvi RxebUv tKtbn Ij Ucij U Kti w t j v? AvKvtki w tK tPtq Avcb gtb
cKgtj v Qto t`q mwKZŋ w tK| GB hšyvgq cw_ex i aB ZvtK Kó w t`Q| GB `yepn
Rxeb tm Avi Pvq bv| tm GB `tL-Któi Rxeb tQto Pij thtZ Pvq| Pij thtZ Pvq tmLvrb,
thLvrb AvtQ i ayAvb` Avi Abwej m`| tm AfjP t`tn ciwRZ `mbtKi gtv fvOv gb
wbtq BnKvtj i mKj m`Li `šZ gvtQ tdtj ciKvtj i GK i wOb `cwAvKtZ _vtK gtb gtb|
tmB fvebvq welyel d`vKvfm g`gE`j nVr wmw GK nwm Sj K D`mZ ntq I tV|
`pfti i ci t_tK AvKvUv Kvtj v tgn tXtK hvq| Pviw`K thb tKgb j wMtQ| Ab`w`b t_tK
AvR cw_exUv Zvi Kvto Ab`i Kg j wMtQ| Zvi mg~wPŠv~tPZbv Rfjo Ab` RMtZi Avtj vi
tLj vq wSvj K w t`q I tV| tbŠKvq `wotq AvKvtki w tK ZvKvq| nVr nVr we`jtZi
Sj KwbtZ tgNfiv AvKvtki GK cš-t_tK Ab` cš-Avtj wKZ ntZ _vtK| tmB Avtj vtZ
GK Acw_@`k` t`LtZ cvq| tm kbtZ cvq tgn Ni Avovj t_tK tK thb Zvi bvg ati
WvKtQ| Avi tm WvK tgn Ni MRfti mvt_ wgtk Qwotq cotQ AvKvtk evZvtm|
e`ti i NvU tQto tbŠKv Prj vtZ i i` Kti | mvgtb mU`v b`xi tgnbv| tgn Ni MRfti mvt_
eBtQ Štoi DEvj nvlqv| nvlqvi tQvetj tQvetj b`xi Rj ntq I vtQ fq`i i`^`vbe|
gtb nt`Q Rj t`n efŋlv gmlU i ŋjav avi Y Kti Kvj bwMbx i gtv AMwYZ dYv Ztj tQvej
w t`Q b`x Ztji gmlU tZ| GK GKwU tQvetj gmlU t`n LE weLE ntq Mtj Mtj Mmwtq
cotQ b`xtZ| Zvi tmw tK tKvfbv a`ŋc tbB tm Avtiv tRvti tbŠKv Prj vtZ _vtK| AvR
thb tm AvtMi kw` wdti tctqtQ| cOxc tbfvi AvtM thgb mj tZ Dp` ntq Rj I tV

tZgub| Zvi t`tn nVrvi nwmZi gtv kw` GtmtQ| tm fvetZ cvti bv GtZw`b GB kw`
tKv_vq wQjtj v?
`ŋGKRb hviv e`ti i tgnbvq wbcv` `vteb efm b`xi w tK ZvKtq wSgv`Qjtj v Zvi
tjvKvUvK cvMj gtb fte wbtRi fvebvq Wje t`q| tbŠKvi mvgtbi w tK tXDtqi gv_vq
Kvkdjtj i gtv kv`v kv`v tdbv Qvov Avi wKOB t`Lv hvq bv| DEvj tXDtqi AvNvtZ
AvNvtZ tbŠKv Dcti wbtP `tj `tj I Vrbvq Ki tQ| cEj evZim Avi epoi QvU wgtk tavqvi
KEjx cwKtq tXtK hv`Q b`xi eK| nVrvi nVrvi tXD gv_vq kv`v kv`v Uuc cti ZvtK
`mZ Rvvt`Q| evi KtqK tXDtqi cwub Mmwtq hvq tbŠKvi Dci w t`q wKŠ`Gme t`Lvi
mgq tbB Zvi | e`i e`i e`i tm Avtiv tRvti tbŠKv Prj vtZ _vtK| tm AvR Ab` GK
RMtZi mUvb tctqtQ| Amxtgi WvK i b`Q AbieZ Avi we`jtZi Sj KwbtZ tm RMZ `úo
t`LtZ cvt`Q| hZ `*Z cvti tmLvrb tm tctQ tZ Pvq|